

FINCH

○ EXCERPT FROM INDEX OF BOOK "THE GOODWIN FAMILY OF CENTRAL N.C." BY THOMAS JERRY GOODWIN, SR - 2009 RPU 24NOV2012. - NOTE: INDIVIDUALS LISTED AS MEMBERS OF THE \_\_\_\_\_ FAMILY - [WAKE/CHATHAM COUNTIES]

Finch	
Douglas Rex	767
Douglas Rex Jr.	767
Jody Elizabeth	767
Rex Kelly	767

ANDREW JACKSON FINCH, SR

○ The Noaman Mills Family By W.A. Mills - Pg 62

I. Abraham Mills

CGM of RPH

A. Noaman Mills

- 1. Lucretia Mills
- 2. Nathan Mills

He md (1st) H. H. (Broadwell) U  
 {widow of Parker Upchurch -  
 children = #1 & #2 [RPH use  
 Harriet Haskins Broadwell - W.A  
 Mills use Haskins Harriet]  
 He md (2nd) Mary Frances White -  
 head - children = #3 → #12

CHILD ← a. Joseph Hinton Mills

Hq →

↓  
 HENAD

9 CHILDREN

PRESENTED

HERE =

#1 → #6

9. Joseph Franklin Mills (b 29 Jun 1883, d 11 Mar 1953) m 14 Apr 1909 Elizabeth Claire Uzzell (b 5 Dec 1889, d 19 Feb 1973), daughter of June and Lillian Uzzell. Married by Bap. Min. W.S. Olive, in Apex, NC. Resided in Wake Co., NC (White Oak Twp.) on FC/1910-1920. They moved to Henderson, NC, where Franklin was manager of J.P. Taylor Tobacco Co. Franklin lived to age 69.

- (1) Mary Elizabeth Mills (b 12 Mar 1910, d 9 Oct 1990) m 14 Apr 1934 Andrew Jackson Finch (b 31 Jul 1902, d 26 Sep 1981). Married in Henderson, NC. Resided in Henderson, NC. Their child:  
 (A) Andrew Jackson Finch, Jr. (b 14 Sep 1941).
- (2) Helen Claire Mills (b 8 Oct 1911, d 19 Jul 1974) m 7 Dec 1934 James Norman Smith (b 20 Nov 1907, d 5 Aug 1977). Married in Boydton, VA. Resided in Henderson, NC. Their child:  
 (A) Sandra Claire Smith (b 23 Dec 1936) m 5 Jul 1963 Alton Gray Foster (b 19 Oct 1935). Their children:  
 (a) Alton Gray Foster, Jr. (b 7 Aug 1964).  
 (b) Norman Gray Foster (b 16 Jul 1967).
- (3) Hallie Franklin Mills (b 29 Jun 1913) m 3 Jun 1953 Elmus Watkins Pegram (b 3 Mar 1900, d 1 Aug 1984). Married in Henderson, NC. Resided in Henderson, NC.
- (4) Joseph Franklin Mills, Jr. (b 18 Dec 1914, d 30 Jun 1970) m 22 Jul 1939 Lucy Coburn Grimmer. Married in Suffolk, VA. He served in the U.S. Army. He was a tobacconist. Their child:  
 (A) Frances Suzanne Mills (b 18 Jun 1940) m 19 Charles Pharr. Nfi.
- (5) James Cobb Mills (b 8 Nov 1916, d 12 Oct 1990) m 21 Dec 1939 Sara Brinson Griffin (b 14 Apr 1918). Married in Gretna, LA. He served in the U.S. Army during WW2. James was a physician. Resided in Wilksboro, NC. Their children:  
 (A) James Cobb Mills, Jr. (b 4 Nov 1940). He is a professor at *Utica College*. Resided in Canastota, NY.  
 (B) Elizabeth Mills (b 19 Oct 1943) m 19 \_\_\_\_\_ Anderson. Children:  
 (a) James R. Anderson (b 26 Sep 1967) m 29 Oct 1994 Diedre Moore.  
 (b) Tessa Marie Anderson (b 24 Feb 1970) m 2 Nov 1994 Bradley David Meyers. Child: Jeremy Lawson Meyers.  
 (c) Brian Lawson Anderson (b 23 May 1974).
- (C) Franklin Griffin Mills (b 10 Oct 1947) m 8 Jun 1970 Mary Elaine Richardson. He is in the environmental inspection business. Resided in Meriden, CT. Their children:  
 (a) Andrew Franklin Mills (b 17 Sep 1987).  
 (b) Peter Richardson Mills (TWIN) (b 27 Jan 1990).  
 (c) Caroline Taylor Mills (TWIN) (b 27 Jan 1990).  
 (d) James Hamilton Mills (b 2 Oct 1991).
- (D) Caroline Smith Mills (b 16 Feb 1952) m 19 \_\_\_\_\_ Lowry.
- (6) Anne Whitehurst Mills (b 23 Aug 1918) m 21 Jun 1941 John Daniels Rose, Jr. (b 14 May 1919, d 12 Aug 1978). Resided in Henderson, NC. Their children:  
 (A) John Daniels Rose, III (b 5 Mar 1944) m 28 Jun 1969 Susan Virginia Eskridge. Their child:  
 (a) John Charles Rose (b 10 Mar 1976).  
 (B) David Mills Rose (b 6 Oct 1949) m 17 Jun 1978 Terry Ann Venable (b 21 Aug 1953). Their children:  
 (a) Allison Daniels Rose (b 5 Oct 1984).  
 (b) Elizabeth Walters Rose (b 7 Nov 1987, d 5 Jan 1990).  
 (c) David Bransford Rose (b 25 Feb 1992).

○ The Noaman Mills Family By W.A. Mills - Pg 62

I. Abraham Mills

EGM of RPH

A. Noaman Mills

1. Lucretia Mills

2. Nathan Mills

He md (1st) H. H. (Broadwell) U  
 {widow of Parker Upchurch -  
 children = #1 & #2 [RPH use  
 Harriet Naupus Broadwell - W.A  
 Mills use Naupus Harriet  
 He md (2nd) Mary Frances White -  
 had - children = #3 → #12

CHILD ← a. Joseph Hinton Mills

#9 →

↓  
 HENAD

9 CHILDREN

PRESENTED

HERE =

#1 → #6

9. Joseph Franklin Mills (b 29 Jun 1883, d 11 Mar 1953) m 14 Apr 1909 Elizabeth Claire Uzzell (b 5 Dec 1889, d 19 Feb 1973), daughter of June and Lillian Uzzell. Married by Bap. Min. W.S. Olive, in Apex, NC. Resided in Wake Co., NC (White Oak Twp.) on FC/1910-1920. They moved to Henderson, NC, where Franklin was manager of J.P. Taylor Tobacco Co. Franklin lived to age 69.

- (1) Mary Elizabeth Mills (b 12 Mar 1910, d 9 Oct 1990) m 14 Apr 1934 Andrew Jackson Finch (b 31 Jul 1902, d 26 Sep 1981). Married in Henderson, NC. Resided in Henderson, NC. Their child:
    - (A) Andrew Jackson Finch, Jr. (b 14 Sep 1941).
  - (2) Helen Claire Mills (b 8 Oct 1911, d 19 Jul 1974) m 7 Dec 1934 James Norman Smith (b 20 Nov 1907, d 5 Aug 1977). Married in Boydton, VA. Resided in Henderson, NC. Their child:
    - (A) Sandra Claire Smith (b 23 Dec 1936) m 5 Jul 1963 Alton Gray Foster (b 19 Oct 1935). Their children:
      - (a) Alton Gray Foster, Jr. (b 7 Aug 1964).
      - (b) Norman Gray Foster (b 16 Jul 1967).
  - (3) Hallie Franklin Mills (b 29 Jun 1913) m 3 Jun 1953 Elmus Watkins Pegram (b 3 Mar 1900, d 1 Aug 1984). Married in Henderson, NC. Resided in Henderson, NC.
  - (4) Joseph Franklin Mills, Jr. (b 18 Dec 1914, d 30 Jun 1970) m 22 Jul 1939 Lucy Coburn Grimmer. Married in Suffolk, VA. He served in the U.S. Army. He was a tobacconist. Their child:
    - (A) Frances Suzanne Mills (b 18 Jun 1940) m 19 Charles Pharr. Nfi.
  - (5) James Cobb Mills (b 8 Nov 1916, d 12 Oct 1990) m 21 Dec 1939 Sara Brinson Griffin (b 14 Apr 1918). Married in Gretna, LA. He served in the U.S. Army during WW2. James was a physician. Resided in Wilksboro, NC. Their children:
    - (A) James Cobb Mills, Jr. (b 4 Nov 1940). He is a professor at *Utica College*. Resided in Canastota, NY.
    - (B) Elizabeth Mills (b 19 Oct 1943) m 19 \_\_\_\_\_ Anderson. Children:
      - (a) James R. Anderson (b 26 Sep 1967) m 29 Oct 1994 Diedre Moore.
      - (b) Tessa Marie Anderson (b 24 Feb 1970) m 2 Nov 1994 Bradley David Meyers. Child: Jeremy Lawson Meyers.
    - (c) Brian Lawson Anderson (b 23 May 1974).
  - (C) Franklin Griffin Mills (b 10 Oct 1947) m 8 Jun 1970 Mary Elaine Richardson. He is in the environmental inspection business. Resided in Meriden, CT. Their children:
    - (a) Andrew Franklin Mills (b 17 Sep 1987).
    - (b) Peter Richardson Mills (TWIN) (b 27 Jan 1990).
    - (c) Caroline Taylor Mills (TWIN) (b 27 Jan 1990).
    - (d) James Hamilton Mills (b 2 Oct 1991).
  - (D) Caroline Smith Mills (b 16 Feb 1952) m 19 \_\_\_\_\_ Lowry.
- (6) Anne Whitehurst Mills (b 23 Aug 1918) m 21 Jun 1941 John Daniels Rose, Jr. (b 14 May 1919, d 12 Aug 1978). Resided in Henderson, NC. Their children:
  - (A) John Daniels Rose, III (b 5 Mar 1944) m 28 Jun 1969 Susan Virginia Eskridge. Their child:
    - (a) John Charles Rose (b 10 Mar 1976).
  - (B) David Mills Rose (b 6 Oct 1949) m 17 Jun 1978 Terry Ann Venable (b 21 Aug 1953). Their children:
    - (a) Allison Daniels Rose (b 5 Oct 1984).
    - (b) Elizabeth Walters Rose (b 7 Nov 1987, d 5 Jan 1990).
    - (c) David Bransford Rose (b 25 Feb 1992).

○ From Ltr 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III to RPM

I. Claiborne Finch b abt 1768

- A. Ann C. Finch "Nanny" b abt 1790  
(Nash Co, NC) d 1856 (Nash Co, NC)  
md 7 FEB 1806 (NC) John Perry  
b abt 1784 d 1856
- B. Mary Finch "Polly" b abt 1791  
(Nash Co, NC) d before 1863 (Nash  
Co, NC) md abt 1810 (NC) James  
Morgan b 1787/1788 d 1863
- C. Frances Finch "Fanny" b 8 MAR 1792  
(Nash Co, NC) d 19 FEB 1857 (Lredell  
Co, NC) md abt 1813 (Nash Co, NC)  
Robert Johnson b abt 1789
- D. Freeman Finch b abt 1793 (Nash Co, NC)  
d before 1849 (GA) md abt 1821  
Deborah Solomon b abt 1800
- E. Irwin Finch b 24 NOV 1795 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 24 JUL 1880 (Nash Co, NC) md 26 MAY 1858 (Nash Co, NC)  
Ferdice Lafayette Strickland b abt 1825 d 22 NOV 1860
- F. Martha Finch "Patsy" b abt 1796 (Nash Co, NC) d md  
abt 1815 Benjamin Glower b abt 1791 "Bennie"
- G. John T. Finch b 1798 (Nash Co, NC) d 19 DEC 1817 (GA)
- H. Hudson Finch b 24 JUN 1800 (Nash Co, NC) d 2 SEP 1854  
(Nash Co, NC) md 25 JUL 1823 Mary Minty Lindsey "Polly"  
b 24 AUG 1805 d 30 JUL 1880
- I. Elizabeth Meunier Finch "Betsy" b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)  
d NC md 1827 (NC) Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805
- J. Nancy Finch "Nancy" b 25 NOV 1805 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 29 JUL 1857 (Nash Co, NC) md 8 MAR 1825 (Nash  
Co, NC) Marmaduke Richter b 1800 d 13 NOV 1890

ANCESTORS  
OF SSU →

ARLINGTON A

FINCH

○ The Apex Herald WED 4 JAN 1995 Apex, NC

## Sgt. A.A. Finch returns from duty

Marine Sgt. Arlington A. Finch, son of Linda L. Douglas of Apex, recently returned from duty in Haiti with Marine Heavy Helicopter Squadron 362.

Finch was one of 300 Marines assigned to the squadron who served aboard the amphibious assault ship USS Wasp. Anchored off Haiti's northern port of Cap Haitien, Finch's squadron delivered the first Marines to land in Haiti. Once on the ground, nearly 1,800 Marines distributed food, resupplied the local hospital and maintained security.

During the Haiti operation Finch's squadron flew the CH-53-H Super Stallion, the largest helicopter in the U.S. military, and the smaller version CH-53D Sea Stallion, both designed to transport combat troops, supplies and equipment in support of amphibious operation. The squadron also flew AH-1W Cobra attack helicopters and UH-1N Huey helicopters which provided cover for the landing forces.

Finch's involvement in the operation is an example of how Navy and Marine forces are poised to respond to crises in overseas areas of interest. Whether delivering humanitarian assistance, cargo, or troops from the sea, these highly trained naval forces provided a unique crisis-response option, which can be withdrawn quickly when no longer needed.

He is a 1987 graduate of Apex Senior High School of Apex.

ARTHUR

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I — — Edwards — settled in Horse Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844

md Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916

They lived in Horse Creek Precinct and had 12 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

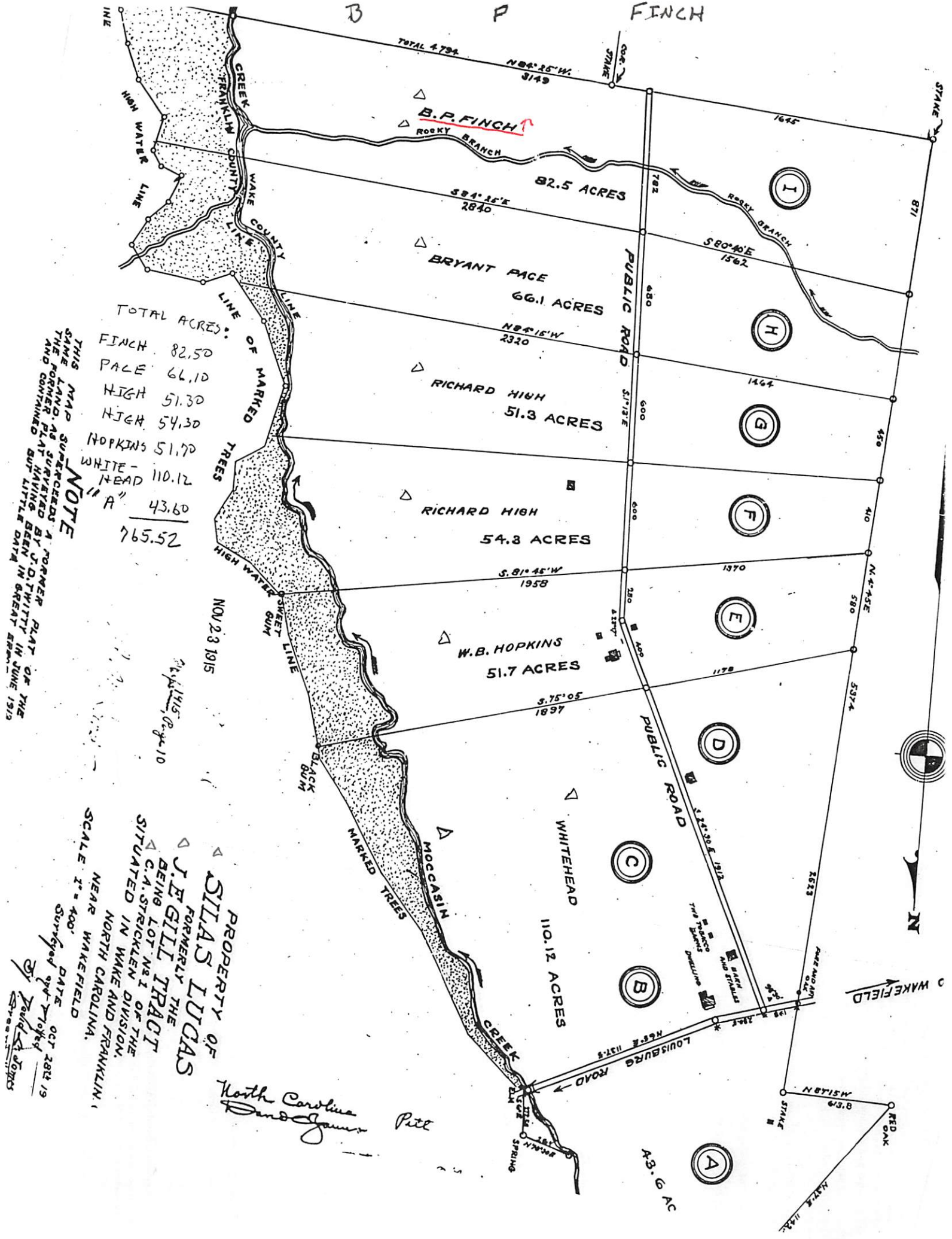
D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.



TOTAL ACRES:

FINCH	82.50
PACE	66.10
HIGH	51.30
HIGH	54.30
HOPKINS	51.70
WHITE-HEAD	110.12
"A"	43.60
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>765.52</b>

**NOTE**  
 THIS MAP SUPERSEDES A FORMER PLAT OF THE SAME LAND, AS SURVEYED BY J. D. TWITTY IN JUNE 1912 AND CONTAINED BUT LITTLE DATA IN GREAT ERROR.

PROPERTY OF  
**STIAS LUGAS**  
 FORMERLY THE  
**J. E. GILL TRACT**  
 BEING LOT NO. 1 OF THE  
 C. A. STRICKLEN DIVISION,  
 SITUATED IN WAKE AND FRANKLIN,  
 NORTH CAROLINA.  
 NEAR WAKEFIELD

SCALE 1" = 400'

Surveyed and Traced  
 by *Richard L. Jones*  
 DATE OCT 28 1919

*North Carolina*  
*Dund Jones*  
*Pitt*

NOV 23 1915  
 11/15/15  
 11/15/15

DATE OCT 28 1919  
 Surveyed and Traced  
 by *Richard L. Jones*

① From Its 25 MAR 1996 Fredia Pauline Martin to RPA

I. Milous Pinnett of the George W/ Moore & Subclass  
- Lucinda & Line

A. Fredia Pauline Martin

1. Brenda Elmira Redd b 21 SEP 1946 (Whitaker's Clinic, St Joseph, LA)  
md 19 DEC 1970 (Newellton, Tensas Parish, LA) Clyde Leroy Finch, Jr  
Brenda is a school teacher. Clyde is a Petroleum Engineer  
and works for Conoco.

a. Brandon Clyde Finch b 28 MAY 1974

b. Barrett Finch b 13 JUN 1977

2. Kenneth Arstner Redd b 4 JUN 1948 (Whitaker's Clinic, St  
Joseph, LA) md (1st) 17 SEP 1994 (Jena, LaSalle Parish, LA)  
Myra Bond Coleman; md (2nd) Katherine Cooksey II  
Kenneth is a Directional Driller - oil

a. Marjita Jane Redd b 14 DEC 1980

b. Chelsea Mae Redd b 2 JUN 1982

3. Mary Ellen Redd b 13 MAY 1949 (Jena, Mem Hosp, Newellton, LA)  
md (1st) Jimmie Davis, Jr; md (2nd) 16 SEP 1985 (Tyler, TX)  
Dustin Glen Hoff. Mary is a school teacher

a. Daniel C. Hoff b 1 APR 1986

4. Patricia Jean Redd b 31 OCT 1952 (Port Allen, NMD)  
md 24 JUL 1976 ( ) Lowell Roger Dobler. Patricia  
is a teacher & Jr Varsity basket ball coach. Roger  
is superintendent of Pipe Line Management for Placid Oil

a. Kyle Redd Dobler b 20 JUL 1981

b. Bree Ellen Dobler b 16 MAY 1985

② see Its 23 MAY 1996 Fredia Pauline Martin to RPA

Barrett Paul Finch b New Orleans, New Orleans Parish,

LA. He is attending Tulsa University in Tulsa, OK  
still single



BERTHA

FINCH

○ Zelulon Record THUR 23 JUN 1994 Zelulon, NC

**Bertha F. Manning**

Bertha Finch Manning, 83, of Middlesex, died Thursday, June 16. Graveside service was 2 p.m. Saturday, June 18, at Middlesex Cemetery.

Surviving: daughters, Jane Williams of Pleasant Garden, Frances Smith of Hampton, Va.; son, Henry Lee Manning Jr. of Middlesex; sisters, Ina Bissette of Jacksonville, Nancy Reitzel of Raleigh; brother, Ralph Finch of Burlington; four grandchildren.

Arrangements by Joyner's Funeral Home of Wilson.

BERTY

FINCH

EDWARDS FAMILY OF HOUSE CREEK TWP - WAKE CO., NC  
 Heritage of nee Mary Elizabeth French b 1851 who  
 married James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918 - RPH 11 FEB 2011  
 [AKA MARTHA FINCH WATKINS POLLARD]

1850 CENSUS - WAKE  
 CO., NC WESTERN DIV

Name FARMER	Age
William Finch <sup>800</sup> 1828	32
Sophrona Finch 1825	25
Rufus Finch 1843	7
Martha Finch 1845	5
Berty Finch 1847	3
Charles Finch 1850	0

1860 CENSUS - WAKE CO.,  
 NC. N. WESTERN DIST

Name FARMER	Age
John Watkins <sup>720/7300</sup> 1837	23 NC
Sephronia Watkins 1825	35
William Finch 1842	18
Martha Finch 1844	16
Thomas Finch 1848	12
Mary Finch 1852	8
Penny Finch 1855	5
Ellick Watkins 1859	1
Bolin Watkins 1874	26

1870 CENSUS - WAKE  
 CO., NC HOUSE CRK TWP

Name 1000/500	Age
Martha Watkins 1820	50
Thomas Watkins 1845	25
Charles Watkins 1850	20
* Mary Watkins 1852	18
Penny Watkins 1857	13
Eli Watkins 1860	10
Delia Watkins 1852	18
William Watkins 1864	6

I - - WATKINS

△ A. John H. Watkins 1837-1867

MO (1ST) 28 OCT 1858 ( )  
 Sophrona HAYES (AKA  
 HASS) 1825 - 1862

MO (2ND) Martha Hellon  
 Finch 1844-1923

△ 1. Alexander L.  
 Watkins (ELICK, ELI)  
 1858 - 1941

△ 2. William W. Watkins  
 b 1864/1867 - 1907

△ 3. Thomas Watkins b 1845

△ 4. Charles Watkins b 1850

△ 5. Mary Watkins b 1852

△ 6. Penny Watkins b 1857

△ 7. Delia Watkins b 1862

I - - FINCH

△ A. W<sup>m</sup> Finch b 1818

△ △ MO ( ) Sophrona  
 Hayes/Hass 1825-1862

△ 1. Rufus Finch 1843

△ 2. Martha Finch  
 b 1845-1923

△ 3. BERTY FINCH

△ b 1847 (THOMAS)

△ 4. Charles Finch  
 b 1850

△ 5. Mary <sup>ELIZABETH</sup> Finch  
 b 1852

△ 6. Penny  
 Finch b 1855

△ 7. Mary <sup>ELIZABETH</sup> Finch b 1852

△ 8. Penny  
 Finch b 1857

△ 9. Mary <sup>ELIZABETH</sup> Finch b 1852

△ 10. Penny  
 Finch b 1857

△ 11. Mary <sup>ELIZABETH</sup> Finch b 1852

△ 12. Penny  
 Finch b 1857

△ 13. Mary <sup>ELIZABETH</sup> Finch b 1852

△ 14. Penny  
 Finch b 1857

△ 15. Mary <sup>ELIZABETH</sup> Finch b 1852

△ 16. Penny  
 Finch b 1857

△ 17. Mary <sup>ELIZABETH</sup> Finch b 1852

△ 18. Penny  
 Finch b 1857

△ 19. Mary <sup>ELIZABETH</sup> Finch b 1852

△ 20. Penny  
 Finch b 1857

△ 21. Mary <sup>ELIZABETH</sup> Finch b 1852

△ 22. Penny  
 Finch b 1857

Czysz Family Tree Owner: Christina Czysz

John H. Watkins  
 Birth 1837 in North Carolina, USA  
 Death 1869 in North Carolina, USA

Birth  
 North Carolina, USA

Marriage to Sophrona Hayes  
 Wake County, North Carolina, USA

Residence  
 North Western District, Wake County, North Carolina, USA  
 lives with wife, step kids and his 2 kids / Occupation- Farmer

Death  
 North Carolina, USA

Military  
 Private in Company H of 3rd Regiment, North Carolina Artillery

Family Members

Parents

No Father

No Mother

Show siblings

Spouse & Children

Martha Hellon Finch 1844 - 1923

Willie W. Watkins 1867 - 1907

Other Spouse & Children

Sophrona Hayes 1825 - 1862

Alexandria L. Watkins 1858 - 1941

Delia Watkins 1862 - 1890

\*\* - If true then moare John  
 H. Watkins married Sophrona  
 and 2nd her daughter Martha - RPH

1880 CENSUS - WAKE CO.,  
 NC - HOUSE CRK TWP

Name	Age
△ Andrew Pollard 1855	25
△ John H. Pollard FAT WD 1815	65
△ Louisa Pollard SISTER 1832	48
△ Jams Standly Pollard NEPH 1842	18

JAMES STANLEY P

→ Berty in House Creek  
 TWP, WAKE CO., NC in 1880  
 may be related to  
 MARTHA on 1870  
 Census ?? - RPH

James  
 Thomas  
 Edwards  
 1844-1918  
 His BIL  
 Alexander  
 Watkins & his  
 SIL Delia  
 Watkins are  
 in his home  
 1880 CENSUS

○ RPU EXTRACT OF BOOKLET FOR SWIFT CREEK BAPT CH CELEBRATION  
OF 125 YEARS - SWIFT CREEK TSP, WAKE CO, NC PART IV

○ ORGANIZATION: ORGANIZATION

△ Swift Creek Baptist Church was organized in 1879 in the Burns School House which stood at that time opposite the Henry Atkins home on Penny Road. (This site is across the road from Penny Road Elementary School today.) The old school house was moved several times with its final location being on the south-east corner of the current Church property. It was torn away in 1977 during site preparation for the current education building.

From the minutes of the Raleigh Baptist Association held October 23 to 25, 1879, references to the organization of Swift Creek Baptist Church are found. The Church organization took place after a series of meetings were conducted by Rev. W. R. Gwaltney, pastor of the Tabernacle Baptist Church in Raleigh. He was a member of the Cooperative State Board and held a ten-day revival meeting in the Burns School House eleven miles southwest of Raleigh. The Swift Creek Baptist Church was organized on Friday, November 1, 1879. The Raleigh Baptist Association appropriated \$100 toward organizational and financial needs of the new church. Swift Creek Baptist Church applied for membership in the Raleigh Baptist Association in the fall session of 1880.\*

□ The presbytery that constituted the church was composed of Rev. W. R. Gwaltney, Rev. George J. Dowell, Rev. J. M. Holleman, and Rev. Harvey Hatcher.\*

Charter members were from the Salem Baptist Church near Apex. Members are listed as follows\*:

Male Members

- △ J. P. Massey
- △ J. A. Woodward
- △ W. G. Woodward
- △ L. J. Atkins
- △ J. A. Weatherspoon
- △ C. B. King

Lady Members

- △ L. B. Atkins
- △ Moring Atkins
- △ Rosian Atkins
- △ Annie King
- △ Sarah Massey
- △ S. E. A. Pope
- △ V. F. Pope
- △ Tranquilly Thompson
- △ M. W. Weatherspoon
- △ Mary H. Woodward

Lady members were silent in church services.\*

The first church conference was held on October 31, 1879. At a conference in 1880, the constitution of the Pleasant Grove Baptist Church was adopted.\* (Copy attached.)

\*From "One Hundred Years of Swift Creek Baptist Church, Wake County, Raleigh, North Carolina 1879-1979."

△△ The first deacons of the Church were W. H. Strain and J. C. Burns. The first female deacons, elected in 1986, were Mary Livengood and Betty Finch.<sup>1</sup> Until the 1950's, deacons served for life. Since then, they are elected to three-year terms on the Board of Deacons but of course as ordained deacons, they retain the title of deacon for life. Many have served repeated terms on the active board assisting the pastor in ministering to the spiritual and physical needs of the members. The current Board of Deacons is composed of Jack Bryson, Frances Christmas, Steve Cox, Jerry Dayberry, Margine Daniels, Joe Jones, Charles Livengood (Chair), Bobby Mills, and Robert Smith. △△△△△

BLANCHE M. FINCH

○ EPHEsus BAPT. CH. CEM. WAKE CO, NC -  
FAMILY OF FINCH

74 Finch, Blanche M., b. 14 Feb 1886, d. 25 Nov 1960  
25 Finch, William T., b. 1 Jan 1889, d. 14 Nov 1971

XIN-39694

BRANDON CLOYDE FINCH

① From th 25 MAR 1996 Fredia Pauline Martin & RPA

I. Mike's Print of the George W. Moore & Sutherland

- friends & fine

A. Fredia Pauline Martin

1. Brenda Emma Pelt & 21 SEP 1996 (Winterton Clinic, St Joseph, LA) ma 19 DEC 1970 (Newellton, Tensas Parish, LA) Clyde Jerry Finch, Jr  
Brenda is a school teacher. Clyde is a Petroleum Engineer

and work for core.

a. Brandon Clyde Finch MA 28 MAR 1994

b. Janet Frank & 13 JUN 1999

2. Kenneth Antone Pelt & 45 NOV 1948 (Winterton Clinic, St Joseph, LA) ma (1st) 17 SEP 1994 (Gona, Lacalle Parish, LA) Myra Bond Coleman; (2nd) Katherine Coakley

Myra is a District Nurse - Air

a. Martha Jane Pelt & 19 DEC 1980

b. Charles Mae Pelt & 2 JUN 1982

3. Mary Ellen Pelt & 13 MAR 1949 (Lagson, Morn Hill, Newellton, LA) ma (1st) Jimmie Davis, Jr; md (2nd) 16 SEP 1985 (Tyler, TX) Arthur Glen Huff. Mary is a school teacher

a. Daniel C. Huff & 1 APR 1986

4. Patricia Jean Pelt & 31 OCT 1952 (Portales, NM) ma 24 JUL 1976 ( ) Journal Roger Pelt. Patricia is a teacher & in variety book stall work. Roger is superintendent of Pipe Line Management for Pacific Oil

a. Kyle Pelt Pelt & 20 JUL 1981

b. One Ellen Pelt & 16 MAY 1985

② see th 23 MAY 1996 Fredia Pauline Martin & RPA

BCFPA. John Charles, Calcasieu Parish, LA, state single

We in attending celebration city University in Oklahoma

city, OK. state single

BURTON

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FA 239)

I - - Edwards - who settled in House Creek Precinct of Wake Co, NC near present day Crabtree Mall.

A. James Thomas Edwards b 15 FEB 1844 d 8 AUG 1844  
(Bur-Pleasant Grove Methodist Church Cem, Wake Co, NC)  
m'd Mary Finck b MAY 1851 d 3 MAY 1915 or 1916.  
(Bur - AS HUS). They had 12 children. She may  
have been the dau of Laban Finck or Burton Finck

B. Charlie Herndon Edwards b 13 OCT 1856 d 20 JAN 1920  
m'd Eva King b 22 JUL 1874 d 2 MAY 1961, dau  
of Leonard King & Josephine - -. They  
had 11 children. Eva taught Sunday School  
Pleasant Grove Methodist Church for many  
years.

C. John Edwards

D. Lucretia Edwards [probable name]

BURTON

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I — — Edwards — settled in Horse Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844

md Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916

They lived in Horse Creek Precinct and had 12 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

CALVIN FINCH

① Per Attach # 34 West Sts 18 MAY 1975 - Wake Co NC Marriage Records

"27 DEC 1842 Bartley W m Jane Whitaker - witnesses  
Semel Little & Calvin Finch"



CAMDEN ELMO FINCH

I. Philip Perry b 1685

A. Jeremiah Perry b 1731

1. John Perry "Speck" b 1769 (FCNC)

a. Miller Perry b 1850 → CA

i. Wesley B. Perry CSA b 1829

(I) Charles Wesley Perry b 1861 (FCNC)

(B) Harley Franklin Perry b 15 DEC 1898 (FCNC) & 21 JAN 1972 (FCNC) (Dun Peacock Church)  
md 7 MAR 1925 (FCNC) b 18 OCT 1903 (FCNC) & 9 AUG 1989 (WCNC)

(1) Melrose Alford Perry b 18 MAY 1926 (FCNC) (F) md 10 JAN 1948 (WCNC)  
Sprite Clayton Ferrell b 3 AUG 1925 (WCNC) s/o Willie Ferrell & LORNA BAKER

(a) Clayton Franklin Ferrell b 3 JUL 1959 (WCNC)

md (1st) 27 SEP 1986 (Nashville, TN) Leslie Kay Austin b 14 MAY 1958  
(Chattanooga, TN) - Separated 1993

md (2nd) 1996 (1) Kimberly Hays Beard b 9 JUN 1964 (Franklin, Williamson Co, TN) D/O Harold Beard & Patsy Johnson

(i) Abatis Clayton Ferrell b 26 JUN 1997 (WCNC)

(ii) Sarah Elizabeth Ferrell b 1996 (Davidson Co, TN)

(b) Mel Alan Ferrell b 3 JUN 1965 (WCNC) md 3 APR 1993 (1)

Arlene Rose Frayer b 14 MAY 18 1966 (WCNC)

D/O Wayne Frayer & Bernice Edwards

(i) Amber Perri Ferrell b 4 OCT 1996 (WCNC)

(ii) Crystal Rene Ferrell b 2 JAN 2001 (WCNC)

(2) Franklin Harley Perry b 29 SEP 1927 (FCNC) & 8 APR 1950 (FCNC) (Peacock)  
killed in motorcycle accident - Burn - washed State HWY 1 Burn

(3) Barbara Jane Perry b 1 APR 1930 (FCNC) md 11 APR 1953 (WCNC)

Neuma Elmo Finch, SR b 4 NOV 1927 (WCNC) & 9 FEB 1984 (WCNC)

(a) Neuma Elmo Finch, Jr b 1 JUN 1964 (WCNC) md 24 NOV 1990 (WCNC)

Robin Pulley b 7 MAY 1967 (WCNC) D/O Robin Pulley & Brenda P

(i) Camden Elmo Finch b 8 APR 1994 (WCNC)

(ii) Evan Neales Finch b 9 MAY 1996 (WCNC)

(iii) Cornea Robert Finch b 5 JUN 1994 (WCNC)

(b) Janie Ruth Finch b 5 APR 1967 (WCNC) MD 18 MAY 1996 (WC) WARRNE DEC 1996 (NC) DUPREE 1963

(c) Franklin Perry Finch b 8 NOV 1971 (WCNC)

(d) Katy Elma Finch b 18 AVE 1960 (WCNC) & 8 NOV 1960 (WCNC)

(4) Rebecca Florence Perry b 5 SEP 1934 (FCNC) md 25 SEP 1954 (1)

Clarence Lafayette Beddingfield b 1 DEC 1928

(i) Marsha Lynn Beddingfield b 27 SEP 1955 (WCNC) MD 15 JUN 1985 (1) Matthew

Goyak, Jr b 14 OCT 1953 (i) Elizabeth Ashley Goyak b 23 OCT 1988

(ii) Catherine Alford Goyak b 6 DEC 1990

(b) Amy Suzanne Beddingfield b 27 SEP 1960 (WC) MD 13 APR 1991 (NC) CANNADY b 2 AUG 1957

(i) Grayson Gary Cannady b 3 AUG 2000

(c) Bob Perry Beddingfield b 28 SEP 1963 (FCNC)

(A) Savannah Jane Dupree b 10 NOV 1998  
(ii) Alex Vadim Dupree b 14 APR 2003

S/O JAMES DUPREE  
ELMER ELMO FINCH  
CAMDEN

JARVIS WESLEY PERRY, SR BOOK BY Ned Klopp Perry, SR - 2007 Ruth Rebecca Alford

CARL N

FINCH

① Zebulon Record THUR 6 AUG 1998 Zebulon, NC

**Gussie S. Finch**

Gussie S. Finch, 94, of Bailey, died Thursday, July 30, at Guardian Care in Zebulon. Graveside service was Saturday, Aug. 1, at Bailey City Cemetery.

She was born Feb. 29, 1904, in Nash County, and was a member of Pleasant Grove United Methodist Church. She was preceded in death by her husband, Carl N. Finch, and daughter, Jewel Finch.

Surviving: daughters, Astor Rae

Coleman of Sims, Sylvia "Evelyn" Bryant of Spring Hope, Aileen Temple of Burlington; son, Numa Finch of Raleigh; sister, Christine Evans of Wilson; eight grandchildren; 14 great-grandchildren; four great-great-grandchildren. Arrangements by Shingleton Funeral Home.

CARRIE

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I — — Edwards — settled in Horse Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844

md. Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916

They lived in Horse Creek Precinct and had 12 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

CATHERINE

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I - - Edwards - settled in House Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844  
md. Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916  
They lived in House Creek Precinct and had 17 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/ Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

CHARLES

FINCH

EDWARDS FAMILY OF HOUSE CREEK TWP - WAKE CO, NC  
Heritage of nee Mary Elizabeth French b 1851 who  
married James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918 - RPH 11 FEB 2011  
[AKA MARTHA FINCH WATKINS POLLARD]

1850 CENSUS - WAKE  
CO, NC WESTERN DIV

Name FARMER	Age
William Finch <sup>800</sup> 1828	32
Sophrona Finch 1825	25
Rufus Finch 1843	7
Martha Finch 1845	5
Berty Finch 1847	3
Charles Finch 1850	0

1860 CENSUS - WAKE CO,  
NC. N. WESTERN DIST

Name FARMER	Age
John Watkins <sup>720/7300</sup> 1837	23 NC
Sephronia Watkins 1825	35
William Finch 1842	18
Martha Finch 1844	16
Thomas Finch 1848	12
Mary Finch 1852	8
Penny Finch 1855	5
Ellick Watkins 1859	1
Bolin Watkins $\Delta$ 1834	26

1870 CENSUS - WAKE  
CO, NC HOUSE CRK TWP

Name 1000/500	Age
Martha Watkins 1820	50
Thomas Watkins 1845	25
Charles Watkins 1850	20
* Mary Watkins 1852	18
Penny Watkins 1857	13
Eli Watkins 1860	10
Delia Watkins 1852	18
William Watkins 1864	6

I - - WATKINS

$\Delta$  A. John H. Watkins 1837-1867

MO (1ST) 28 OCT 1858 ( )  
Sophrona HAYES (AKA  
HASS) 1825 - 1862

MO (2ND) Martha Hellon  
Finch <sup>2</sup> 1844-1923

$\Delta$  1. Alexander L.  
Watkins (ELICK, ELI)  
1858 - 1941

$\Delta$  2. William W. Watkins  
b 1864/1867 - 1907

$\Delta$  3. Thomas Watkins b 1845

$\Delta$  4. Charles Watkins b 1850

$\Delta$  5. Mary Watkins b 1852

$\Delta$  6. Penny Watkins b 1857

$\Delta$  7. Delia Watkins b 1862

I - - FINCH

$\Delta$  A. W<sup>m</sup> Finch b 1818

$\Delta$  MO ( ) Sophronia  
Hayes/Hass 1825-1862

$\Delta$  1. Rufus French 1843  
b 1845-1923

$\Delta$  2. Martha Finch  
b 1845-1923

$\Delta$  3. BERTY FINCH  
b 1847 (THOMAS)

$\Delta$  4. Charles Finch  
b 1850

$\Delta$  5. Mary <sup>ELIZABETH</sup> Finch  
b 1852

$\Delta$  6. Penny  
Finch b 1855

Children of Sophronia  
Shown as FINCH

in 1850 & 1860  
and as WATKINS

in 1870.

Berty in House Creek  
TWP, W.C., N.C. in 1880

may be related to  
MARTHA on 1870  
Census ?? - RPH

Czysz Family Tree Owner: Christina Czysz

John H. Watkins

Birth 1837 in North Carolina, USA

Death 1869 in North Carolina, USA

1837 Birth  
North Carolina, USA

1858 Marriage to Sophrona Hayes  
28 Oct Wake County, North Carolina, USA  
Age: 21

1860 Residence  
15 Jul North Western District, Wake County, North Carolina, USA  
Age: 23 Lives with wife, step kids and his 2 kids / Occupation- Farmer

1869 Death  
North Carolina, USA  
Age: 32

Military  
Private in Company H of 3rd Regiment, North Carolina Artillery

Family Members

Parents

No Father

No Mother

Show siblings

Spouse & Children

Martha Hellon Finch  
1844 - 1923

Willie W. Watkins  
1867 - 1907

Other Spouse & Children

Sophrona Hayes  
1825 - 1862

Alexandria L. Watkins  
1858 - 1941

Delia Watkins  
1862 - 1890

\*\* - If true then moare John  
H. Watkins married <sup>1st</sup>  
Sophronia and 2nd her  
daughter Martha - RPH

1880 CENSUS - WAKE CO,  
NC - HOUSE CRK TWP

Name	Age
$\Delta$ Andrew Pollard 1855	25
$\Delta$ John H. Pollard FAT WD 1815	65
$\Delta$ Louisa Pollard SISTER 1832	48
$\Delta$ Jams Standly Pollard NEPH 1862	18

JAMES STANLEY P

$\Delta$  James  
Thomas  
Edwards  
1844-1918

His BIL  
Alexander  
Watkins & his  
SIL Delia  
Watkins are  
in his home  
1880 CENSUS

US B?

\* AKA MARY FINCH  
& MARY FINCH EDWARDS

C H A R L E S

F I N C H

○ FROM: Wake Treasures Vol 27 No 1 Winter / Spring 2007 - 1936

" Branson's North Carolina Business Directory for 1872 -  
Transcribed by HOPE BLACKFORD - (Wake County, NC parts only)

SOME ITEMS:

### PROMINENT, SUBSTANTIAL AND INFLUENTIAL CITIZENS

The following are among the prominent, substantial and influential citizens of their respective townships, to whom reference should be made in a work of this character: △

Historical Raleigh: With Sketches of Wake County (from 1771) and Its Important Towns ..., by Moses Neal Amis, Page 15-23, Printed 1913 [Found on GoogleBooks]

In Wake Treasures lists were provided for 18 Townships but not for the Township of Raleigh as other records reveal lists of notable citizens.

For RPL Files separate extracts have been made for the set of 18. This one is for HOUSE'S CREEK TOWNSHIP

△ { House's Creek - J. H. Aycock, H. B. Bagwell, J. T. Edwards, D. L. Farrow, Charles Finch, I. T. Goodin, J. S. Hailey, C. J. Harward, R. M. King, J. J. Lynn, I. H. Lynn, C. W. Mooneyham, M. M. Perry, G. L. B. Penny, R. S. Rogers, Hugh Shaw, W. T. Smith, Nathan Tyson, A. V. Woodall.

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I — — Edwards — settled in Horse Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844  
 and Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916  
 They lived in Horse Creek Precinct and had 12 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

CHARLES BROOKS FINCH

○ Zebulon Record THUR 4 SEP 1997 Zebulon, NC

**Charles Brooks Finch**

Charles Brooks Finch, 64, of Franklinton, formerly of Zebulon, died Friday, Aug. 22. Graveside service was Saturday, Aug. 23, at Zebulon Cemetery.

Surviving: grandmother, Minnie Finch of Zebulon; children, Wanda Finch-Plowman of Poland, Maine, Marie Brooks Finch of Portland, Maine, Charles Davis Finch of Durham, Maine, Terri Lynn Finch of Portland, Maine; brothers, Nicky Winstead and Tim Winstead, both of Apex; five grandchildren.

Arrangements by Massey Funeral Home, Zebulon.



① ZEBULON RECORD THUR 11 APR 1985 ZEBULON, NC

**Charles Edward Finch**

Charles Edward Finch, 56, of Middlesex, died Wednesday, April 3. Graveside service was 3 p.m. Friday, April 5, at Middlesex Memorial Garden.

Surviving: sister, Mrs. Retha Pierce of Zebulon; brother, Joshua Finch of Baltimore, Md.



CHRISTIE

FINCH

XIA-45213

① Zebulon Record THUR 9 MAY 1996 Zebulon, NC

I. JONNIE ALFORD

MR ( ) SUSIE BRANTLET

A. BONNIE ALFORD

MR ( ) V. V. JOHNSON

J. VERNON STEVE JOHNSON

MR ( ) CHRISTIE FINCH ↑

Q. BONNIE JEAN JOHNSON

W. VICKI LEIGH JOHNSON

B. CECIL C. ALFORD

C. JAMES M. ALFORD

II. Jonnie Welford Alford of the  
Richard W, III / Barbara W, Sr  
Subdarr. Martha M. W. Linn  
- RDU

**Bonnie A. Johnson**

Bonnie Alford Johnson, 79, of Nashville, died Monday, May 6. Graveside service will be held at a later date.

Mrs. Johnson was born Aug. 17, 1916, in Franklin County, the daughter of the late Jonnie and Susie Brantley Alford. She was married to the late V.V. Johnson. She founded Nash Garment Co. in 1955 and worked actively through March 1996.

Surviving: son and daughter-in-law, Vernon Steve and Christie Finch Johnson of Zebulon; granddaughters, Bonnie Jean Johnson of Exton, Pa., Vicki Leigh Johnson of Ft. Lauderdale, Fla.; brothers, Cecil C. Alford of Raleigh, James M. Alford of Zebulon. Memorial contributions may be made to Duke Center for Living, Box 3602, Durham 27710.

Arrangements by Johnson Funeral Home, Nashville.

CHRISTINE

FINCH

① Zelulon Record THUR 5 SEP 1996 Zelulon, NC

I - - GLOVER

A. LENORA GLOVER

md () - - FINCH

1. CHRISTINE FINCH ↑

md () - - SHULER

2. WILLIS E. FINCH

3. WILLARD C. FINCH

B. HELEN GLOVER

md () - - SAUBERS

**Lenora G. Finch**

Lenora Glover Finch, 91, of Bailey, died Sunday, Sept. 1. Funeral service was Tuesday, Sept. 3, at Bailey Baptist Church. Burial was at Bailey Cemetery.

Surviving: daughter, Christine Shuler of Darrington, Wash.; sons, Willis E. Finch of Bailey, Willard C. Finch of Winterville; sister, Helen Sanders of Spring Hope; five grandchildren; eight great-grandchildren; two great-great-grandchildren.

Memorial contributions may be made to Bailey Baptist Church, 6881 Peele Road, Bailey 27807.

Arrangements by Joyner's Funeral Home.

MEMBERS OF THE MOSES U/GILLIUM U SUBCLAN - ELIZABETH U LINE WHO LIVED IN MARKS CREEK TWP, WAKE CO., NC - RPU 28 FEB 2015 - THE Robert Robinson Family Book

I. MOSES U - HEAD OF CLAN  
A. GILLIUM U

1. ELIZABETH U MD ( ) JOHN MARSHALL WILLIAMS  
a. CHARLES SIDNEY WILLIAMS b 6 APR 1841 d 17 JAN 198  
MD 14 JAN 1868 (?) ANN ELIZABETH DEBNAM b 14 FEB  
1844 ( ) d 19 MAY 1929 - 12 children

xi. EMMA MAE WILLIAMS

EMMA MAE WILLIAMS, daughter of CHARLES SIDNEY WILLIAMS and ANN ELIZABETH DEBNAM, was born 10 MAR 1885. She married JAMES EDWARD NOWELL 19 DEC 1909. JAMES EDWARD was born 18 OCT 1881. EMMA died 05 JAN 1979. JAMES EDWARD died 11 JUN 1967. Personal interview with Emma in the 1970's.

PG 115

Children (NOWELL) by JAMES EDWARD NOWELL:  
i. WINTON GLENN NOWELL, b. 22 SEP 1910, d. 12 DEC 1987.  
ii. WILLARD McCLAIN NOWELL, b. 30 JAN 1914, d. 15 MAY 1943, unm.

WINTON GLENN NOWELL, son of JAMES EDWARD NOWELL and EMMA MAE WILLIAMS, was born 22 SEP 1910. He married KATHLEEN TODD 08 MAY 1936. KATHLEEN was born 01 JUL 1910. GLENN died 12 DEC 1987.

PG 181

Children (NOWELL) by KATHLEEN TODD;  
i. GLENN FRANCES NOWELL, b. 16 JAN 1937.  
ii. MARY JOY NOWELL, b. 12 AUG 1942.

MARY JOY NOWELL, daughter of WINTON GLENN NOWELL and KATHLEEN TODD, was born 12 AUG 1942. She married THOMAS RAY STRICKLAND.

PG 292

Children (STRICKLAND) by THOMAS RAY STRICKLAND:  
i. EMMA KATHERINE STRICKLAND, b. 30 AUG 1963.  
ii. RUTH TAY STRICKLAND, b. 08 NOV 1970.

GLENN FRANCES NOWELL, daughter of WINTON GLENN NOWELL and KATHLEEN TODD, was born 16 JAN 1937. She married ROBERT RIDGWAY EDENS 24 NOV 1960. ROBERT was born 17 MAR 1936.

PG 293 [RA]

Children (EDENS) by ROBERT RIDGWAY EDENS:  
i. DORATON KIRK EDENS, b. 16 DEC 1962.  
ii. GLENN TODD EDENS, b. 20 JUN 1966.  
iii. MARY RIDGWAY EDENS, b. 11 MAR 1969.

DORATON KIRK EDENS, son of ROBERT RIDGWAY EDENS and GLENN FRANCES NOWELL, was born 16 DEC 1962. He married MARY VIRGINIA DAVIES 21 MAY 1988. MARY VIRGINIA was born 24 JUL 1964.

PG 450

Children (EDENS) by MARY VIRGINIA DAVIES:  
i. ELIZABETH WINTON EDENS, b. 16 OCT 1991.  
ii. TAYLOR KIRK EDENS, b. 17 AUG 1993.

PG 451

GLENN TODD EDENS, son of ROBERT RIDGWAY EDENS and GLENN FRANCES NOWELL, was born 20 JUN 1966. He married JENNIFER LEIGH POYTHRESS 04 MAY 1993. GLENN TODD and JENNIFER LEIGH have no known children.

MARY RIDGWAY EDENS, daughter of ROBERT RIDGWAY EDENS and GLENN FRANCES NOWELL, was born 11 MAR 1969. She married CHRISTOPHER SCOTT FINCH 26 SEP 1992. CHRISTOPHER SCOTT was born 10 DEC 1965. MARY RIDGWAY and CHRISTOPHER SCOTT have no known children.

Ruth Ray Strickland  
w/ Todd Anthony  
Barbours - No issue

EMMA KATHERINE STRICKLAND, daughter of MARY JOY NOWELL and THOMAS RAY STRICKLAND, was born 30 AUG 1963. She married DAVID COZART. DAVID was born 18 JUN 1959.

PHILLIP THOMAS COZART  
b 1990

○ From Ltr 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Stuchland, III D R PH

I. Matthew Stuchland b abt 1640

A. Matthew Stuchland b abt 1668

1. Jacob Stuchland b abt 1709

2. Sampson Stuchland b 1723

(Isle of Wight Co, VA) d  
1781 (Wake Co, NC) m

abt 1755 Christina Alford  
McKinney b abt 1735 (Wake  
Co, NC)

a. Sampson Stuchland

b 1756/1757 (Isle of Wight  
Co, VA) d 16 MAY 1839

(Franklin Co, NC) m d  
1880 (Wake Co, NC) Blythe

Taylor b abt 1760 d  
Franklin Co, NC

I. Clairborn

Finch b abt 1768

d 5 NOV 1847

(Nash Co, NC) m d

26 JAN 1790

(Granville Co, NC)

Sarah Hunt "Sallie"

b abt 1768 (England)

d 23 AUG 1846 (Nash Co, NC)

A. g

I. Mark Stuchland

b abt 1731 (NC)

A. Gideon Stuchland

b 1766 m d abt

1788 Betty Hammonds

b abt 1768

1. Jacob Stuchland "Jakie"

b 1805 (NC) d 1858

(Nash Co, NC) m d 1827

Elizabeth Mearing

Finch b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)

d NC

a.

i. Zabolch Stuchland

b 11 FEB 1788 (Wake Co,

NC) d 30 AUG 1860 (Nash

Co, NC) m d abt 1818 Susan

-- b 1792

(I) James Madison Stuchland

b 28 FEB 1822 (NC) d 3 MAR 1882

m d 15 MAR 1860 (Nash Co, NC)

Mahala Ann Stuchland b 28 SEP

1837 (Nash Co, NC) d 28 MAR 1919

(A) Sallie Stuchland b 17 FEB

1870 (Nash Co, NC) d 17 APR

1950 (NC) (Bur-Sledge Fam Cem)

m d abt 1890 John Turner

Sledge.

CLAIBORNE

FINCH

2

19

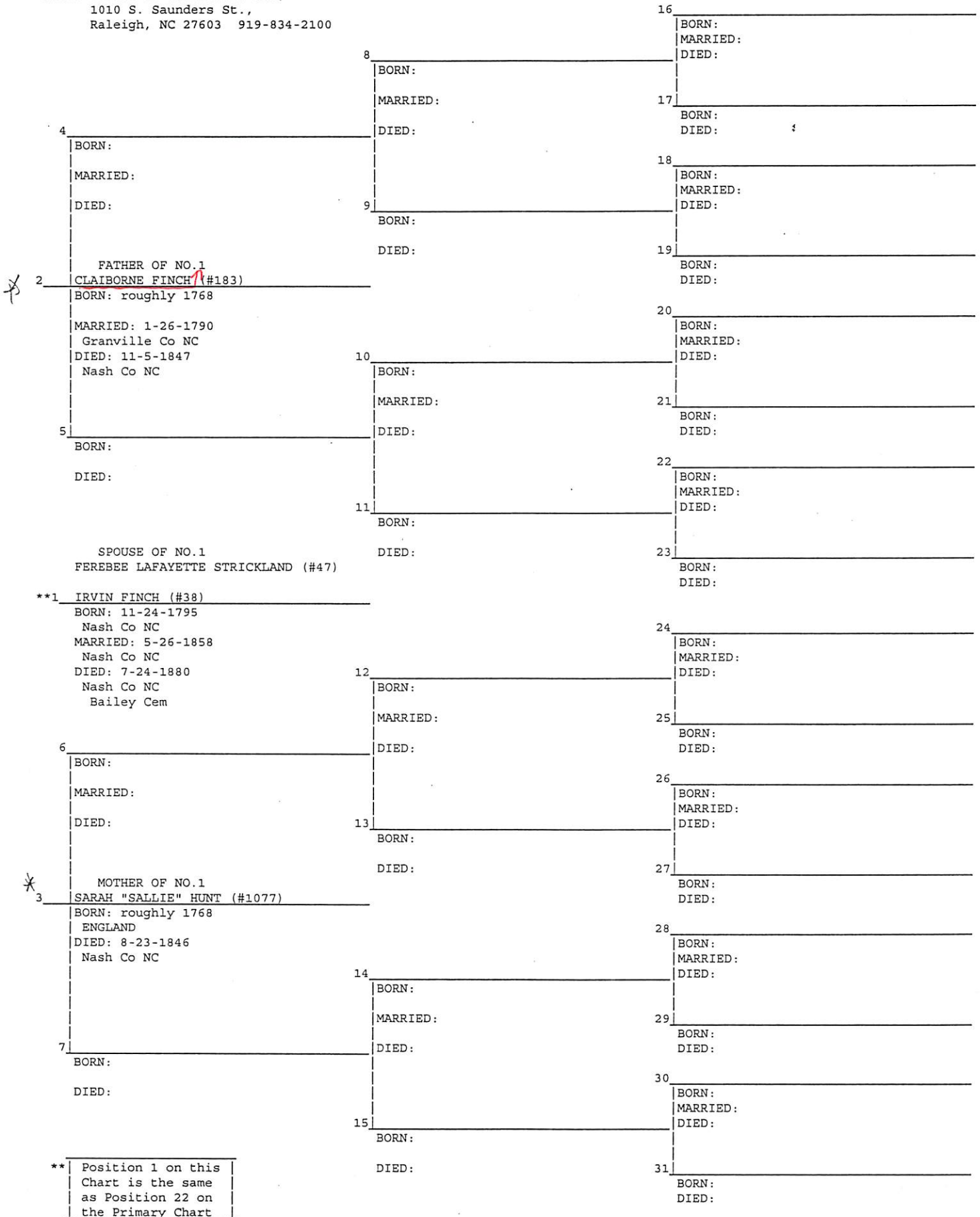
FAMILY EDGE PLUS

PEDIGREE OF ROSCOE LEE STRICKLAND III

31 Mar 1996

----- Continuation Chart 7 -----

From: Roscoe L. Strickland III,  
1010 S. Saunders St.,  
Raleigh, NC 27603 919-834-2100



\*\* Position 1 on this  
Chart is the same  
as Position 22 on  
the Primary Chart

○ From the 31 MAR 1996 Rosee Lee Strickland, III to RPM

I. Clairborne Finch b abt 1768

- A. Ann C. Finch "Nanny" b abt 1790  
(Nash Co, NC) d 1856 (Nash Co, NC)  
md 7 FEB 1806 (NC) John Perry  
b abt 1784 d 1856
- B. Mary Finch "Polly" b abt 1791  
(Nash Co, NC) d before 1863 (Nash  
Co, NC) md abt 1810 (NC) James  
Morgan b 1787/1788 d 1863
- C. Frances Finch "Fanny" b 8 MAR 1792  
(Nash Co, NC) d 19 FEB 1857 (Lredell  
Co, NC) md abt 1813 (Nash Co, NC)  
Robert Johnson b abt 1789
- D. Freeman Finch b abt 1793 (Nash Co, NC)  
d before 1849 (GA) md abt 1821  
Deborah Solomon b abt 1800
- E. Irwin Finch b 24 NOV 1795 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 24 JUL 1880 (Nash Co, NC) md 26 MAY 1858 (Nash Co, NC)  
Ferebee Lafayette Strickland b abt 1825 d 22 NOV 1860
- F. Martha Finch "Patsy" b abt 1796 (Nash Co, NC) d a md  
abt 1815 Benjamin Glower b abt 1791 "Bennie"
- G. John T. Finch b 1798 (Nash Co, NC) d 19 DEC 1817 (GA)
- H. Hudson Finch b 24 JUN 1800 (Nash Co, NC) d 2 SEP 1854  
(Nash Co, NC) md 25 JUL 1823 Mary Minty Lindsey "Polly"  
b 24 AUG 1805 d 30 JUL 1880
- I. Elizabeth Meunier Finch "Betsy" b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)  
d NC md 1827 (NC) Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805
- J. Nancy Finch "Nicy" b 25 NOV 1805 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 29 JUL 1857 (Nash Co, NC) md 8 MAR 1825 (Nash  
Co, NC) Marmaduke Rich b 1800 d 13 NOV 1890

ANCESTORS  
OF SSA →

CLAIBORNE FINCH

(4)

- From Jt 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III ED RPM  
 - HISTORY NOTES FOR Claiborne Finch b. abt 1768 & 5 NOV 1847 (Nash Co, NC) md 26 JAN 1790 (Granville Co, NC) Sarah Hunt "Sallie" b. abt 1768 (England) & 23 AUG 1846 (Nash Co, NC). Also called Susan.

**HISTORY NOTES: CLAIBORNE FINCH (#183)**

In her book, "Finch Families of Dixie," Ruby Finch Thompson said the Finch family came to Virginia from England. She gave the lineage of Claiborne Finch as follows:

- Francis Fynch, a clothworker of London, will dated March 2, 1674
- Thomas Finch, paid taxes on 300 acres of land in New Kent Co VA in 1664
- Edward Finch, paid taxes on 300 acres of land in New Kent Co VA in 1704
- Henry Finch, baptized in 1690's in New Kent Co VA, estate settled 1754
- William Finch, baptized 1722 New Kent Co VA, on Nash Co NC tax list 1768
- Claiborne Finch

Roscoe L. Strickland, Jr., visited New Kent County in the 1970's and wrote, "If you are driving from Richmond to Williamsburg, Virginia, stop in Providence Forge and ask direction to St. Peter's Church. It is only a few miles north along back country roads for the last mile or so. The church is in a clearing

in the woods, surrounded by graves, most of them unmarked. We could not find any Finch markers. A charming example of colonial brick architecture, the church must have been, and still is, a haven of quiet worship for the congregation."

Ruby Thompson wrote, "William baptized December 12, 1722. Married Anne. Where they lived from the time of their marriage to the baptism of their sons in the 1760's is not known, but I assume it was in the Surrey-Sussex Co VA area. Although William was the eldest son, note that his two younger brothers were executors of the father's estate. William's youngest son Claiborne was thought to be born in NC, so we assume that William moved there between 1765 and 1768. One William Finch was on the tax list in Nash Co NC, where his three youngest sons lived in 1790. He was on that list near the Vicks and Ruffins. Claiborne's marriage bond was witnessed in 1790 by John Finch, from which I assume that William died 1784-1790."

Ruby listed the children of William as Isham, Allen, Claiborne, and possibly Henry and William. She wrote, "Claiborne Finch first appears on record on the 26th of January 1790 when he married Sarah Hunt. At that time a bond was required and Claiborne himself gave the five hundred dollar bond, and John Finch was a witness. Despite this it seems more likely that William who died in the years preceding was Claiborne's father. My reasoning on this is that William's baptized sons, Isham and Allen, lived nearby where Claiborne settled, and the names used by these three families were very similar. Before his death in the 1840's Claiborne had accumulated 1,475 acres of land, and it is from the division of this property that we are certain of the names of his children. Only one is assumed and the reason he was not involved in the division is that he died unmarried before his father."

Ruby's research is interesting, but unfortunately she did not mention any real proof of a connection between the Claiborne Finch of Nash County, North Carolina, and the Finch line of New Kent County, Virginia.



In the 1880 census of Nash County, North Carolina, in the listing for Irvin Finch, Claiborne's son, it was recorded that Irvin's father was born in North Carolina.

According to J. D. Finch in his book, "Genealogy of Finch Families Who Are Same Clan," there were a good many Finches in Granville County, and he thought Claiborne may have been from there. He wrote, "After the marriage they came to Nash County, North Carolina, and settled upon a large body of land, and began their farm life. The place which they selected, and upon which they built a home, lived and died, is about two miles northwest of Mount Pleasant Methodist Church in Nash County, North Carolina. Since their death the name of the old plantation changed a few times. For several years it was known as the Morgan Place, then the Marshburn Place, Mr. Marshburn having built the first tobacco-curing barns upon it. Later a Mr. Bottoms bought the place, and it is now [1948] owned by Willie Bottoms. But the buildings on the place now are possibly two or three hundreds farther west than when first built."

J. D. Finch also wrote the following: "Of the two boys and five girls of Clayburn Finch and Sarah Hunt I have visited the resting places of each one. It is so sad to see only three of them have any kind of marker or seem to be cared for. The most of them you will find only a bunch of trees, bushes and

briers to locate the place. And still worse there is one place you cannot even find the exact location, and is being cultivated over each year. I do hate so much to have to record things of this kind taking place where an of our old ancestors are laid to rest, and do hope and pray that this will be an inspiration to us tho follow never to let this occur again."

According to "Nash County Historical Notes," 1976, page 173, "Mount Pleasant Church, three miles north of Bailey, is also over 100 years old. Three Finch brothers were the outstanding early leaders there. The original building was a small plank building which was later replaced with a larger one..." On November 12, 1817, Lazarus Strickland sold Claborn Finch, John Perry, David Windbond, William Whitfield, Sr., and William Whitfield, Jr., Trustees for the Methodist Episcopal Church, one acre of land for five shillings. Witnesses were Willey Strickland and Sarah Finch (Nash County Deed Book 10, page 100). The church is today known as the Mount Pleasant United Methodist Church (1994).

In 1995, I made inquiries regarding any old church records or other information that would explain the above statement regarding three Finch brothers being outstanding early leaders at Mount Pleasant Church. I spoke to the archivist at the Methodist Conference headquarters in Raleigh; Joseph Watson, a genealogist in Rocky Mount; Annie Pearl Brantley, a genealogist in Spring Hope; Edna Vick, church historian; and Ruth Bissette and Ruby Finch, both longtime church members. None of the above people knew the origin of the statement, and apparently there are no old church records still in existence. Ruth Bissette thinks they were in somebody's attic who died and were thrown out.

Claiborne Finch was listed in the 1790 census of Nash County, North Carolina.

- 1800 census of Nash County
- Claborn Finch      26 to 45 years old
- wife                16 to 26
- 3 sons              under 10
- 4 daughters        under 10
- 1 daughter         10 to 16

1810 census of Nash County  
 Claborn Finch  
 wife  
 3 sons                    10 to 16 years old  
 1 daughter                under 10  
 2 daughters               10 to 16  
 2 daughters               16 to 26

1820 census of Nash County  
 Claiborne Finch  
 wife  
 1 son                      16 to 26

Claiborne was not listed in the 1830 census, but the 1840 census of Nash County listed "Clabon" and his wife as 70 to 80 years of age with no other persons in the household.

John Parrish of Nash Co. to Claybon Finch of same, Sept. 19, 1795, for 100 pds., a tract of 200 acres on Turkey Creek adjoining Jeremiah Brown and Robert Vick, along a line agreed upon by said Parrish and Dempsey Wyatt, it being the north part of a grant to said John Parrish by the State of N. C. Wit: Wilson Taylor, John Chapman, and Allen Finch.

Henry Tisdell of Nash Co. to Clabun Finch of same, July 27, 1796, for 100 pds. a tract of 300 acres on the waters of the Milstone adjoining James Deens, this taken from a grant obtained by said Tisdell from the State of N. C. on Nov. 1, 1784. Wit: Drury Williams, Jethro Harrison, and J. Atkinson (Nash County Deed Book VI, page 266).

State of North Carolina grant to Claiborne Finch by Gov. B. Williams, October 5, 1802, a tract of 150 acres on both sides of Juniper Swamp adjoining his own line, Deans, Dickerson, and Williams (Nash County Deed Book II, page 251).

State of North Carolina grant to Claiborne Finch, October 5, 1802, a tract of 186 acres on the waters of Turkey Creek (North Carolina land grant records).

State of North Carolina grant to Claiborne Finch, December 31, 1803, a tract of 100 acres located on waters of Turkey Creek (North Carolina land grant records).

David Winborne of Nash Co. to Claborne Finch of same, Feb. 5, 1813, for 150 pds. a tract of 496 acres on Beaver Dam Branch and Cattail Branch adjoining said Winborne. Wit: William Carpenter and Hannon Taylor (Nash County Deed Book V, page 387).

Clabun Finch deed to Irvin Finch, March 11, 1817 (Nash County Deed Book 10, p. 98).

Allen Finch deed to Clabon Finch, July 25, 1825 (Nash County Deed Book 11, p. 216).

Claiborne Finch was listed as a juror in Nash County Court in August, 1826 (Nash County Court Minutes May, 1826 - August, 1828).

On December 17, 1827, Henry Williams of Nash County sold to Claibone Finch of same, for \$1189.50, a tract of 1189-1/2 acres on the north side of Turkey Creek on the Lazarus Branch adjoining both parties, Rice, and Strickland. Witnesses were Hutson Finch, Orrin Williams, and John W. Williams (Nash County Deed Book 12-332).

On January 16, 1830, Thomas B. Floyd of Nash County, trustee for Henry Atkinson, sold to Claiborn Finch of same, for \$1058.00, 803 acres of land in several tracts. Witnesses were Mat. Carther and Wm. McWilliams. Claiborn sold the land to Marmaduke Ricks on February 5, 1830 (Nash County Deed Book 13-167).

On February 5, 1830, Clabon Finch sold to Marmaduke Ricks, for \$500.00, one negro boy. Witness was B. Batchelor (Nash County Deed Book 13-372).

Claibourn Finch deed of gift to his daughter, Martha Glover, and Benjamin Glover, April 16, 1833 (Nash County Deed Book 15, p. 220).

On January 16, 1830, Thomas B. Floyd of Nash County, trustee for Henry Atkinson, sold to Claiborn Finch of same, for \$1058.00, 803 acres in several tracts. Witnesses were Mat. Carter and Wm McWilliams (Nash County Deed Book 13-167). Claiborne sold the land to Marmaduke Ricks on February 5, 1830.

Claibourn Finch deed to Irvin Finch, December 17, 1830 (Nash County Deed Book 15, p. 454).

On December 25, 1832, Claybon Finch gave, for natural love and affection, a negro girl, to his daughter Elizabeth Strickland. Witnesses were Irvin Finch and Benjamin Glover. The deed was registered in Nash County Court, February term, 1833 (Nash County Deed Book 15, page 126).

Claibourn Finch deed to Hutson Finch, August 19, 1837 (Nash County Deed Book 16, p. 388).

On October 4, 1844, Claybun Finch gave, for natural love and affection, an eighteen year old negro girl named Atsey, to his daughter Mary Morgan, wife of James Morgan (Nash County Deed Book 18, page 398).

The estate records and division of Claiborne Finch's property names all of his children except one, John T. Finch. John was unmarried and died before his father.

Petition for the division of the negroes of Claiborn Finch, decd., among the heirs at law, to wit: Irvin Finch; Freeman Finch, decd., by his executor, William Finch; Hudson Finch; Benjamin Glover in right of his wife, Patsey; Marmaduke Ricks in right of his wife, Nicy; Jacob Strickland in right of his wife, Betsey; James Morgan in right of his wife, Polly; Robert Johnson in right of his wife, Fanny; John Perry in right of his wife, Ann C. Nov. Term 1849 (Nash County Petitions 1777-1859).

Petition for the sale of the land of Claibourn Finch, who died intestate, for division among the children and heirs at law, to wit: Irvin Finch; Freeman Finch; Hudson Finch; Patsey, wife of Benjamin Glover; Nicy, wife of Marmaduke Ricks; Betsy, wife of Jacob Strickland; Polly, wife of James Morgan; Fanny, wife of Robert Johnson; Ann C., wife of John Perry. Nov. term 1849 (Nash County Petitions 1777-1859).

Division of the lands of Clabourn Finch, deceased, by commissioners, Nov. Term 1849, Dec. 24, 1849. Lot #1 drawn by James Morgan in right of his wife, Mary, contained 149 acres; Lot #2 by William C. Finch, executor of Freeman Finch, deceased, 135 acres; Lot #3 by Jacob Strickland in right of his wife, Elizabeth, 150 acres; Lot #4 by Benjamin Glover in right of his wife, Martha, 180 acres; Lot #5 by Fancy Johnson, 180 acres; Lot #6 by Ann C. Perry, 160 acres; Lot #7 by Marmaduke Ricks in right of his wife, Nicy, 143 acres; Lot #8 by Irvin Finch, 147 acres; Lot #9 by Hutson Finch, 231 acres. Reg. Feb. Term 1850 (Nash County Deed Book 14, page 481).

-----  
**HISTORY NOTES: SARAH "SALLIE" HUNT (#1077)**

In her book "Finch Families of Dixie," Ruby Finch Thompson wrote that Sarah Hunt was a member of the Hunt family from Granville County, North Carolina. In the 1880 census of Nash County, North Carolina, in the listing for Irvin Finch, Sarah's son, it was recorded that Irvin's mother was born in England.  
-----

① From It's 25 MAR 1996 Fredia Pauline Martin to RPA

I. Milburn Pinnett of the George W. Moore & Subclass  
- Lucinda A. Line

A. Fredia Pauline Martin

1. Brenda Elmira Redd b 21 SEP 1946 (Whitaker's Clinic, St Joseph, LA)  
md 19 DEC 1970 (Newellton, Tensas Parish, LA) Clyde Leroy Finch, Jr  
Brenda is a school teacher. Clyde is a Petroleum Engineer  
and works for Conoco.

a. Brandon Clyde Finch b 28 MAY 1974

b. Barnett Finch b 13 JUN 1977

2. Kenneth Artmer Redd b 4 JUN 1948 (Whitaker's Clinic, St  
Joseph, LA) md (1st) 17 SEP 1994 (Jena, LaSalle Parish, LA)  
Myra Bond Coleman; md (2nd) Katherine Coohsey<sup>II</sup>  
Kenneth is a Directional Driller - oil

a. Marsha Jane Redd b 14 DEC 1980

b. Chelsea Mae Redd b 2 JUN 1982

3. Mary Ellen Redd b 13 MAY 1949 (Jena, Mem Hosp, Newellton, LA)  
md (1st) Jimmie Davis, Jr; md (2nd) 16 SEP 1985 (Tyler, TX)  
Rubin Glen Huff<sup>II</sup>. Mary is a school teacher

a. Daniel C. Huff b 1 APR 1986

4. Patricia Jean Redd b 31 OCT 1952 (Portales, NMD)  
md 24 JUL 1976 ( ) Lowell Roger Dobbs. Patricia  
is a teacher & Jr Varsity basket ball coach. Roger  
is superintendent of Pipe Line Management for Placid Oil

a. Kyle Redd Dobbs b 20 JUL 1981

b. Brie Ellen Dobbs b 16 MAY 1985

② See It's 23 MAY 1996 Fredia Pauline Martin to RPA

CLF, Jr b Grayson Co, KY

③ See It's 11 JUN 1996 Fredia Pauline Martin to RPA

CLF, Jr b 23 JUL 1945

CONNOR ROBERT FINCH

I. Phillip Perry b 1685

A. Jeremiah Perry b 1731

1. John Perry "Speck" b 1769 (FCNC)

a. Miller Perry d 1850 → CA

i. Wesley B. Perry CSA b 1829

(I) Charles Wesley Perry b 1861 (FCNC)

(B) Harley Franklin Perry b 15 DEC 1898 (FCNC) d 21 JAN 1972 (FCNC) (San Francisco Church)  
md 7 MAR 1925 (FCNC) d 18 OCT 1903 (FCNC) d 9 AUG 1989 (WCNC)

(1) Melrose Alford Perry b 18 MAY 1926 (FCNC) (F) md 10 JAN 1948 (WCNC)  
Sprite Clayton Ferrell b 3 AUG 1925 (WCNC) d/o Willie Ferrell & LORNA BAKER

(a) Clayton Franklin Ferrell b 3 JUL 1959 (WCNC)

md (1st) 27 SEP 1986 (Nashville, TN) Leslie Kay Austin b 14 MAY 1958  
(Chattanooga, TN) - Separated 1993

md (2nd) 1996 (1) Kimberly Hope Beard b 9 JUN 1964 (Franklin, Williamson Co, TN) d/o Harold Beard & Patsy Johnson

(i) Abatin Clayton Ferrell b 26 JUN 1997 (WCNC)

(ii) Sarah Elizabeth Ferrell b 1996 (Davidson Co, TN)

(b) Mel Alan Ferrell b 3 JUN 1965 (WCNC) md 3 APR 1993 (1)

Arlene Rose Frayer b 14 MAY 1966 (WCNC)

d/o Wayne Frayer & Bernice Edwards

(i) Amber Perri Ferrell b 4 OCT 1996 (WCNC)

(ii) Crystal Eve Ferrell b 2 JAN 2001 (WCNC)

(2) Franklin Harley Perry b 29 SEP 1927 (FCNC) d 8 APR 1950 (FCNC) (Princeton)  
killed in motorcycle accident - Burn - worked State HIGHWAY Bureau

(3) Barbara Jane Perry b 1 APR 1930 (FCNC) md 11 APR 1953 (WCNC)

Neuma Elmo Finch, SR b 4 NOV 1927 (WCNC) d 9 FEB 1984 (WCNC)

(a) Neuma Elmo Finch, Jr b 1 JUN 1964 (WCNC) md 24 NOV 1990 (WCNC)

Robin Pulley b 7 MAY 1967 (WCNC) d/o Robin Pulley & Brenda P

(i) Camden Elmo Finch b 8 APR 1994 (WCNC)

(ii) Evan Nealer Finch b 9 MAY 1996 (WCNC)

(iii) Connor Robert Finch b 5 JUN 1994 (WCNC)

(b) Jamie Ruth Finch b 5 APR 1967 (WCNC) md 18 MAY 1996 (WC) 18 MAY 1996 (NC) DUPREE 1963

(c) Franklin Perry Finch b 8 NOV 1991 (WCNC)

(d) Katy Elma Finch b 18 AVE 1960 (WCNC) d 8 NOV 1960 (WCNC)

(4) Rebecca Florence Perry b 5 SEP 1934 (FCNC) md 25 SEP 1954 (1)

Clarence Lafayette Beddingfield b 1 DEC 1928

(a) Marsha Lynn Beddingfield b 22 SEP 1955 (WCNC) md 15 JUN 1985 (1) Matthew

Goyak, Jr b 14 OCT 1953 (i) Elizabeth Ashley Goyak b 23 OCT 1988

(ii) Catherine Alford Goyak b 6 DEC 1990

(b) Amy Suzanne Beddingfield b 27 SEP 1960 (WC) md 13 APR 1991 (WC) md 1991 CANNADY b 1957

(i) Grayson Gary Cannady b 3 AUG 2000

(c) Bob Perry Beddingfield b 28 SEP 1963 (FCNC)

JAMES DUPREE  
ELMER DUPREE  
RICHARDSON

(d) Savannah  
Jane Dupree  
b 10 NOV 1998  
(ii) Alex Vadim  
Dupree  
b 14 APR  
2003

LARRY b 18  
WAYNE DEC  
DUPREE 1963

DOUGLAS J.

FINCH

○ The Zebulon Record THUR 27 AUG 1981 Zebulon, NC

**Douglas J. Finch**

Douglas J. Finch, 73, of Zebulon, a retired salesman with J.H. King Drug Co. after 30 years, died Sunday, Aug. 16. Funeral was 2 p.m. Tuesday, Aug. 18, at Zebulon United Methodist Church. Burial was at Gethsemane Memorial Gardens.

Surviving: wife, Mrs. Marie Watson Finch; daughter, Faye F. Pearce of Zebulon; mother, Mrs. Minnie F. Finch of Zebulon; a grandchild.

EDWARD

FINCH

○ Zebulon Record THUR 11 MAR 1999 Zebulon, NC

I. — — FINCH

A. Harold G. Finch  
md (7) Eva Todd

1. Patricia Finch  
md (1) — — Platania

2. Rosemary Finch  
md (7) — — Mims

B. Edward Finch

**Harold G. Finch**

Harold G. Finch, 75, of Harkers Island, formerly of Zebulon, died Wednesday, March 3, at his residence. Funeral service was Saturday, March 6, at Munden Funeral Home chapel, Morehead City. Burial with a graveside service was at Greenmount Cemetery, Wendell.

He was owner and operator of Finch Electric Service, and a member of Harkers Island United Methodist Church. He served in the Merchant Marines from 1942-1944, and was a member of Amran Shrine in Raleigh.

Surviving: wife, Eva Todd Finch; daughters, Patricia Platania and Rosemary Mims, both of Raleigh; son, David Finch of Asbury, N.J.; brother, Edward Finch of Zebulon; six grandchildren.

Memorial contributions may be made to Harkers Island United Methodist Church, Harkers Island 28531; or Core Sound Waterfowl Museum, 1205 Island Road, Harkers Island 28531.

EDWARD

FINCH

XFD-24133

① see notes of RPU visit 27 DEC 1989 to lone NMN Mingo

Edward Finch was the 1st hus of Mary Vic  
Broughton, dau of Mary Jane Bennett of the  
Richard U, III / Bushely U Subdan (Aunt of the  
Richard U, III / James U subdan). Mary  
and 2nd — & he died. She had no issue  
by either mry.



EDWARD EARL FINCH

① Zelulson Record TNVA 4 APR 1996 Zelulson, NC

I. Edward Earl Finch ↑  
m. Kathy Ann —  
A. Kelley D. Finch

**Kelley D. Finch** has joined the U.S. Army under the delayed enlistment program at the U.S. Army Recruiting Station, Rocky Mount.

The enlistment gives the soldier the option to learn a new skill, travel and become eligible to receive as much as \$30,000 toward a college education, a news release said.

Finch will report to Fort Jackson, S.C., to begin military basic training on Dec. 12. Finch's parents are Edward Earl Finch of Spring Hope and Kathy Ann Finch of Middlesex.

ELIZABETH

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I — — Edwards — settled in House Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844

md Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916

They lived in House Creek Precinct and had 12 children

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

○ From Its 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III D ROR

- I. Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805 (NC) & 1858 (Nash Co, NC)  
 md 1827 (NC) Elizabeth Mouring Finch "Betsey" b 1804 (Nash Co, NC) & NC
- A. Francis H. W. Strickland (M) b 1828 (Nash Co, NC) & before 1864
- B. Sallie M. Strickland b 1829 (Nash Co, NC) & Nash Co, NC
- C. Claiborne Mahanney Jacob Strickland (M) b 1831  
 (Nash Co, NC) md 30 AUG 1855 (Nash Co, NC) Margaret  
 A. M. Strickland b 1837
- D. Walter R. Strickland b abt 1833 (Nash Co, NC)
- E. Margaret C. Strickland b 1835 (Nash Co, NC) md 5 JUN  
 1863 (Nash Co, NC) Augustus Sanders "Luc" b abt 1835
- F. Mahala Ann Strickland b 28 SEP 1837 (Nash Co, NC)  
 & 28 MAR 1919 md 15 MAR 1860 (Nash Co, NC) James  
 Madison Strickland b 28 FEB 1822 & 3 MAR 1882
- G. John William Strickland b 1839 (Nash Co, NC)
- H. Wymore Strickland b abt 1848 (Nash Co, NC)

ANCESTORS  
OF SSU



ELIZABETH MOURNING FINCH (2)

○ From ltr 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III to RPA

I. Gideon Strickland b 1766 (NC) m 1788 (NC)

Betty Hammonds b abt 1768

SSA  
Ancestor  
→

A. Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805 (NC) d 1858  
(Wash Co, NC) m 1829 (NC) Elizabeth Mourning  
Finch "Betsy" b 1804

○ From Ltr 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Stuckland, III DORPH

I. Matthew Stuckland b abt 1640

A. Matthew Stuckland b abt 1668

1. Jacob Stuckland b abt 1709

2. Sampson Stuckland b 1723

(Isle of Wight Co, VA) d  
1781 (Wake Co, NC) m

abt 1755 Christina Alford  
McKinney b abt 1735 (Wake  
Co, NC)

a. Sampson Stuckland

b. 1756/1757 (Isle of Wight  
Co, VA) d 16 MAY 1839

(Franklin Co, NC) m  
1880 (Wake Co, NC) Blythe

Taylor b abt 1760 d  
Franklin Co, NC

I. Claiborn

Finch b abt 1768

d 5 NOV 1847

(Nash Co, NC) m

26 JAN 1790

(Granville Co, NC)

Sarah Hunt "Sallie"

b abt 1768 (England)

d 23 AUG 1846 (Nash Co, NC)

A. g

I. Mark Stuckland

b abt 1731 (NC)

A. Gideon Stuckland

b 1766 m abt

1788 Betty Hammonds

b abt 1768

1. Jacob Stuckland "Jakie"

b 1805 (NC) d 1858

(Nash Co, NC) m 1827

Elizabeth Marring

Finch b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)

d NC

a.

i. Zabolch Stuckland

b 11 FEB 1788 (Wake Co,

NC) d 30 AUG 1860 (Nash

Co, NC) m abt 1818 Susan

-- b 1792

(E) James Madison Stuckland

b 28 FEB 1822 (NC) d 3 MAR 1882

m 15 MAR 1860 (Nash Co, NC)

Mahala Ann Stuckland b 28 SEP

1837 (Nash Co, NC) d 28 MAR 1919

(A) Sallie Stuckland b 17 FEB

1870 (Nash Co, NC) d 17 APR

1950 (NC) (Bur-Sledge Fam Cem)

m abt 1890 John Turner  
Sledge.

○ From the 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III to RPM

I. Claiborne Finch b abt 1768

- A. Ann C. Finch "Nanny" b abt 1790  
(Nash Co, NC) d 1856 (Nash Co, NC)  
md 7 FEB 1806 (NC) John Perry  
b abt 1784 d 1856
- B. Mary Finch "Polly" b abt 1791  
(Nash Co, NC) d before 1863 (Nash  
Co, NC) md abt 1810 (NC) James  
Morgan b 1787/1788 d 1863
- C. Frances Finch "Fanny" b 8 MAR 1792  
(Nash Co, NC) d 19 FEB 1857 (Lredell  
Co, NC) md abt 1813 (Nash Co, NC)  
Robert Johnson b abt 1789
- D. Freeman Finch b abt 1793 (Nash Co, NC)  
d before 1849 (GA) md abt 1821  
Deborah Solomon b abt 1800
- E. Irwin Finch b 24 NOV 1795 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 24 JUL 1880 (Nash Co, NC) md 26 MAY 1858 (Nash Co, NC)  
Ferebee Lafayette Strickland b abt 1825 d 22 NOV 1860
- F. Martha Finch "Patsy" b abt 1796 (Nash Co, NC) d a md  
abt 1815 Benjamin Glawr b abt 1791 "Bennie"
- G. John T. Finch b 1798 (Nash Co, NC) d 19 DEC 1817 (GA)
- H. Hudson Finch b 24 JUN 1800 (Nash Co, NC) d 2 SEP 1854  
(Nash Co, NC) md 25 JUL 1823 Mary Minty Lindsey "Polly"  
b 24 AUG 1805 d 30 JUL 1880
- I. Elizabeth Mouring Finch "Betsy" b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)  
d NC md 1827 (NC) Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805
- J. Nancy Finch "Nicy" b 25 NOV 1805 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 29 JUL 1857 (Nash Co, NC) md 8 MAR 1825 (Nash  
Co, NC) Marmaduke Rich b 1800 d 13 NOV 1890

ANCESTORS  
OF SSU →

ELMER D

FINCH, SR

Zebulon Record THUR 29 JAN 1998 Zebulon, NC

# Matriarch, 106, mourned

By KENNETH BARNES

Record Staff Writer

Zebulon mourned the loss of one of its oldest residents last week.

Minnie F. Finch passed away Thursday at the age of 106, making her one of the oldest citizens in Zebulon's history. She was born on a farm just outside Bailey in 1891.

Daughter-in-law Marie W. Finch of Zebulon remembers Minnie as one who loved singing and working in the yard among her prized flowers.

"Music and flowers were her two favorite things," Marie Finch said Friday. "She was always in the yard working." Marie added that Minnie liked working in the yard because she had lived her whole life on a farm.

"She loved farm work," Marie said. "She always said her husband could never pick as much cotton as she could."

Married to Edmer D. Finch in November 1910, Minnie moved to Zebulon and lived in a two-sto-



Minnie Finch

ry farm house home near the cemetery. The house was bought several years ago by Eddie Bunn and moved out of town.

Minnie is also remembered by her daughter-in-law for her devotion to working with young people and love of practical jokes. In one story, Marie Finch recounted a time when Minnie and her sister

moved a bed from one of the rooms in the house while Minnie's husband was out. When he returned later that night, both women were asleep and the husband, not wanting to disturb the women, chose to keep the lights off. As a result, Minnie's husband was unable to find the missing bed and wandered about the darkened house looking for a place to lie down.

"That was a typical thing for her to do," Marie Finch said with laughter.

Funeral services were held at Massey Family Funeral Home on Friday. She was buried at Zebulon Cemetery.

### Minnie F. Finch

Minnie F. Finch, 106, of Zebulon, died Thursday, Jan. 22. Funeral service was Friday, Jan. 23, at Massey Funeral Home chapel. Burial was at Zebulon Cemetery.

She was the widow of Elmer D. Finch Sr. She was also preceded in death by her sons, Elmer D. Finch Jr. and Douglas J. Finch, and her grandson, Charles B. Finch.

Surviving: daughter-in-law, Marie W. Finch of Zebulon; granddaughter, Faye F. Perry and her husband, Don, of Zebulon.

MINNIE F. FINCH

ELMER D. FINCH, SR

ELMER DAVIS FINCH, SR

① The Zebulon Record THUR 27 NOV 1991 Zebulon, NC



Minnie Finch

## 100th birthday celebrated

Minnie Finch, a resident of Guardian Care, celebrated her 100th birthday Nov. 4.

Mrs. Finch was born in 1891 in Nash County and moved to Zebulon in 1920. She married Elmer Davis Finch in 1910 and they had two sons, Elmer Finch Jr. and Douglas Finch. She has two grandchildren, five great-grandchildren and three great-great-grandchildren.



## ELMO FINCH

The full name of Elmo Finch of the Zebulon, NC Area is NEOMA ELMO FINCH. There is a SR & a JR - whom see.

EUGENE FINCH

① The Zebulon Record THUR 8 JAN ~~1986~~<sup>1987</sup> Zebulon, NC

**William Randolph Finch**

William Randolph Finch, 44, of Bailey, died Saturday, Jan. 3. Graveside service was 3 p.m. Sunday, Jan. 4, at Bailey Town Cemetery.

Surviving: wife, Mrs. Lois Finch; daughter, Miss Cindy Finch of the home; parents, Mr. and Mrs. Eugene Finch of Bailey; sisters, Mrs. Carolyn Vick of Wilson, Mrs. Chris Johnson of Zebulon; brothers, Lamar Finch of Kinston, Gene Finch of Wilson.

EVAN NEABER FINCH

I. Phillip Perry b. 1685

A. Jeremiah Perry b. 1731

JARVIS WESLEY PERRY, SR BOOK BY Ned Klopp Perry, SR - 2007

1. John Perry "Speck" b. 1769 (FCNC)

Ruth Rebecca Alford

a. Miller Perry d. 1850 -> CA

i. Wesley B. Perry CSA b. 1829

(I) Charles Wesley Perry b. 1861 (FCNC)

(B) Harley Franklin Perry b. 15 DEC 1898 (FCNC) d. 21 JAN 1972 (FCNC) (bur friends church) m. 7 MAR 1925 (FCNC) d. 18 OCT 1903 (FCNC) d. 9 AUG 1979 (WCNC)

(1) Melrose Alford Perry b. 18 MAY 1926 (FCNC) (F) m. 10 JAN 1948 (WCNC) Sprite Clayton Ferrell b. 3 AUG 1925 (WCNC) d/o Willie Ferrell & LORNA BAKER

(a) Clayton Franklin Ferrell b. 3 JUL 1959 (WCNC)

m. (1st) 27 SEP 1986 (Nashville, TN) Leslie Kay Austin b. 14 MAY 1958 (Chattanooga, TN) - Separated 1993

m. (2nd) 1996 (1) Kimberly Hope Beard b. 9 JUN 1964 (Franklin, Williamson Co, TN) d/o Harold Beard & Patsy Johnson

(i) Abatis Clayton Ferrell b. 26 JUN 1997 (WCNC)

(ii) Sarah Elizabeth Ferrell b. 1996 (Davidson Co, TN)

(b) Mel Alan Ferrell b. 3 JUN 1965 (WCNC) m. 3 APR 1993 (1)

Arliss Rose Frayer b. 14 MAY 1966 (WCNC)

d/o Wayne Frayer & Bernice Edwards

(i) Amber Perri Ferrell b. 4 OCT 1996 (WCNC)

(ii) Crystal Ene Ferrell b. 2 JAN 2001 (WCNC)

(2) Franklin Harley Perry b. 29 SEP 1927 (FCNC) d. 8 APR 1950 (FCNC) (bur - killed in motorcycle accident - Burn - washed State HIWAY Burn)

(3) Barbara Jane Perry b. 1 APR 1930 (FCNC) m. 11 APR 1953 (WCNC)

Neuma Elmo Finch, SR b. 4 NOV 1927 (WCNC) d. 9 FEB 1984 (WCNC)

(a) Neuma Elmo Finch, Jr b. 1 JUN 1964 (WCNC) m. 24 NOV 1990 (WCNC)

Robin Pulley b. 7 MAY 1967 (WCNC) d/o Robin Pulley & Brenda P

(i) Camden Elmo Finch b. 8 APR 1994 (WCNC)

(ii) Evan Neaber Finch b. 9 MAY 1996 (WCNC)

(iii) Connor Robert Finch b. 5 JUN 1994 (WCNC)

(d) Savannah Jane Dupree b. 10 NOV 1998

(ii) Alex Vadim

Dupree b. 14 APR 2003

(h) Jamie Ruth Finch b. 5 APR 1967 (WCNC) m. 18 MAY 1996 (WC) (1996 (NC) LARRY b. 18 MAY 1963 (WC) WAYNE DEC 1963 DUPREE 1963)

(c) Franklin Perry Finch b. 8 NOV 1971 (WCNC)

(d) Katy Elma Finch b. 18 AVE 1960 (WCNC) d. 8 NOV 1960 (WCNC)

(4) Rebecca Florence Perry b. 5 SEP 1934 (FCNC) m. 25 SEP 1954 (1)

Clarence Lafayette Beddingfield b. 1 DEC 1928

(i) Marsha Lynn Beddingfield b. 22 SEP 1955 (WCNC) m. 15 JUN 1985 (1) Matthew

Goyak, Jr b. 14 OCT 1953 (i) Elizabeth Ashley Goyak b. 23 OCT 1988

(ii) Catherine Alford Goyak b. 6 DEC 1990

(b) Amy Suzanne Beddingfield b. 29 SEP 1960 (WC) m. 13 APR 1991 (1) GARY BUNN 2 AUG 1957 CANNARY b

(i) Grayson Gary Cannady b. 3 AUG 2000

(c) Bob Perry Beddingfield b. 28 SEP 1963 (FCNC)

5/10 JAMES DUPREE  
ELMER DUPREE  
RICHARDSON

EVELYN FINCH

○ Western Wake Herald WED 23 NOV 1988 Apex, NC

**EVELYN F. JONES**

Mrs. Evelyn Finch Jones, 72, of Apex, formerly of Cary, died on Tuesday. Funeral services were held on Thursday in the Apex Funeral home. Burial was in the Hillcrest Cemetery in Cary.

Surviving: son, Marvin D. Jones of Chareslton, S. C.; daughter Mrs. Marlene J. Ryon of Spring, Texas; sister, Mrs. Margaret F. Dickerson of Newport News, Va.; brother, Wilbert Finch of Raleigh and four grandchildren.

FAYE

FINCH

○ From RPU call to Simon Rogers 21 JUL 2008

<sup>A</sup> Dallas M. Peave born in the 1950's married  
several times - once to Faye Finch who  
had married before and married afterwards.

FRANCES

FINCH

○ From It 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III to RPL

I. Claiborne Finch b abt 1768

- A. Ann C. Finch "Nanny" b abt 1790  
(Nash Co, NC) d 1856 (Nash Co, NC)  
md 7 FEB 1806 (NC) John Perry  
b abt 1784 d 1856
- B. Mary Finch "Polly" b abt 1791  
(Nash Co, NC) d before 1863 (Nash  
Co, NC) md abt 1810 (NC) James  
Morgan b 1787/1788 d 1863
- C. Frances Finch "Fanny" b 8 MAR 1792  
(Nash Co, NC) d 19 FEB 1857 (Credell  
Co, NC) md abt 1813 (Nash Co, NC)  
Robert Johnson b abt 1789
- D. Freeman Finch b abt 1793 (Nash Co, NC)  
d before 1849 (GA) md abt 1821  
Deborah Solomon b abt 1800
- E. Irwin Finch b 24 NOV 1795 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 24 JUL 1880 (Nash Co, NC) md 26 MAY 1858 (Nash Co, NC)  
Ferdice Lafayette Strickland b abt 1825 d 22 NOV 1860
- F. Martha Finch "Patsy" b abt 1796 (Nash Co, NC) d md  
abt 1815 Benjamin Glouy b abt 1791 "Bennie"
- G. John T. Finch b 1798 (Nash Co, NC) d 19 DEC 1817 (GA)
- H. Hudson Finch b 24 JUN 1800 (Nash Co, NC) d 2 SEP 1854  
(Nash Co, NC) md 25 JUL 1823 Mary Minty Lindsey "Polly"  
b 24 AUG 1805 d 30 JUL 1880
- I. Elizabeth Meunier Finch "Betsy" b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)  
d NC md 1827 (NC) Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805
- J. Nancy Finch "Ney" b 25 NOV 1805 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 29 JUL 1857 (Nash Co, NC) md 8 MAR 1825 (Nash  
Co, NC) Marmaduke Rich b 1800 d 13 NOV 1890

ANCESTORS  
OF SSU →

# FRANKLIN FINCH

① The Zebulon Record THUR 24 JUL 1986 Zebulon, NC  
See Biofile of Don Bumgarner - Entry 24 JUL 1986



Franklin Finch is one of 3 Zebulon High School Students named as Academic All-American. He is the son of Barbara Finch & the gr of Ruth Perry of Zebulon & the step grandson of Betty Finch, also of Zebulon

FRANKLIN PERRY FANCH

I. Philip Perry b 1685

A. Jeremiah Perry b 1731

1. John Perry "Speck" b 1769 (FCNC)

a. Miller Perry b 1850 -> CA

i. Wesley B. Perry CSA b 1829

(E) Charles Wesley Perry b 1861 (FCNC)

(B) Harley Franklin Perry b 15 DEC 1898 (FCNC) d 21 JAN 1972 (FCNC) (San Francisco Church)  
m d 7 MAR 1925 (FCNC) d 18 OCT 1903 (FCNC) d 9 AUG 1939 (WCNC)

(1) Melrose Alford Perry b 18 MAY 1926 (FCNC) (F) m d 10 JAN 1948 (WCNC)  
Sprite Clayton Ferrell b 3 AUG 1925 (WCNC) s/o Willie Ferrell & LORNA BAKER

(a) Clayton Franklin Ferrell b 3 JUL 1959 (WCNC)

m d (1st) 27 SEP 1986 (Nashville, TN) Leslie Kay Austin b 14 MAY 1958  
(Chattanooga, TN) - Separated 1993

m d (2nd) 1996 (1) Kimberly Hope Beard b 9 JUN 1964 (Franklin, Williamson Co, TN) d/o Harold Beard & Patsey Johnson

(i) Abatis Clayton Ferrell b 26 JUN 1997 (WCNC)

(ii) Sarah Elizabeth Ferrell b 1996 (Davidson Co, TN)

(d) Mel Alan Ferrell b 3 JUN 1965 (WCNC) m d 3 APR 1993 (1)

Arliss Rose Frayer b 14 MAY 1966 (WCNC)

d/o Wayne Frayer & Bernice Edwards

(i) Amber Perri Ferrell b 4 OCT 1996 (WCNC)

(ii) Crystal Ene Ferrell b 2 JAN 2001 (WCNC)

(2) Franklin Harley Perry b 29 SEP 1927 (FCNC) d 8 APR 1950 (FCNC) (San Francisco)  
killed in motorcycle accident - Burn - washed State HWY 1 Burn

(3) Barbara Jane Perry b 1 APR 1930 (FCNC) m d 11 APR 1953 (WCNC)  
Neuma Elmo Finch, SR b 4 NOV 1927 (WCNC) d 9 FEB 1984 (WCNC)

(a) Neuma Elmo Finch, Jr b 1 JUN 1964 (WCNC) m d 24 NOV 1990 (WCNC)

Robin Pulley b 7 MAY 1967 (WCNC) d/o Robin Pulley & Brenda P

(i) Camden Elmo Finch b 8 APR 1994 (WCNC)

(ii) Evan Nealer Finch b 9 MAY 1996 (WCNC)

(iii) Corner Robert Finch b 5 JUN 1994 (WCNC)

(b) Janie Ruth Finch b 5 APR 1967 (WCNC) m d 18 MAY 1996 (WC) (1) WAYNE DEC 1963

(c) Franklin Perry Finch b 8 NOV 1971 (WCNC)

(d) Katy Elma Finch b 18 AUG 1960 (WCNC) d 8 NOV 1960 (WCNC)

(4) Rebecca Florence Perry b 5 SEP 1934 (FCNC) m d 25 SEP 1954 (1)

Clarence Lafayette Beddingfield b 1 DEC 1928

(a) Marsha Lynn Beddingfield b 22 SEP 1955 (WCNC) m d 15 JUN 1985 (1) Matthew

Goyak, Jr b 14 OCT 1953 (i) Elizabeth Ashley Goyak b 23 OCT 1988

(ii) Catherine Alford Goyak b 6 DEC 1990 GARY 2 AUG

(b) Amy Suzanne Beddingfield b 27 SEP 1960 (WC) m d 13 APR 1991 BUNN CANNADY b 1957

(i) Grayson Gary Cannady b 3 AUG 2000

(c) Bob Perry Beddingfield b 28 SEP 1963 (FCNC)

JARVIS WESLEY PERRY, SR BOOK BY Ned Klopp Perry, JR - 2007

Ruth Rebecca Alford



San Francisco Church

San Francisco

JAMES DUPREE  
ELMER WINE  
RICHARDSON

LARRY b 18  
WAYNE DEC  
DUPREE 1963

(h) Savannah Jane Dupree b 10 NOV 1998  
(ii) Alex Vadim Dupree b 14 APR 2003

(h) Janie Ruth Finch b 5 APR 1967 (WCNC) m d 18 MAY 1996 (WC) (1) WAYNE DEC 1963

(c) Franklin Perry Finch b 8 NOV 1971 (WCNC)

(d) Katy Elma Finch b 18 AUG 1960 (WCNC) d 8 NOV 1960 (WCNC)

(4) Rebecca Florence Perry b 5 SEP 1934 (FCNC) m d 25 SEP 1954 (1)

Clarence Lafayette Beddingfield b 1 DEC 1928

(a) Marsha Lynn Beddingfield b 22 SEP 1955 (WCNC) m d 15 JUN 1985 (1) Matthew

Goyak, Jr b 14 OCT 1953 (i) Elizabeth Ashley Goyak b 23 OCT 1988

(ii) Catherine Alford Goyak b 6 DEC 1990 GARY 2 AUG

(b) Amy Suzanne Beddingfield b 27 SEP 1960 (WC) m d 13 APR 1991 BUNN CANNADY b 1957



○ From the 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III to RPA

I. Claiborne Finch b abt 1768

A. Ann C. Finch "Nanny" b abt 1790  
(Nash Co, NC) d 1856 (Nash Co, NC)  
md 7 FEB 1806 (NC) John Perry  
b abt 1784 d 1856

B. Mary Finch "Polly" b abt 1791  
(Nash Co, NC) d before 1863 (Nash  
Co, NC) md abt 1810 (NC) James  
Morgan b 1787/1788 d 1863

C. Frances Finch "Fanny" b 8 MAR 1792  
(Nash Co, NC) d 19 FEB 1857 (Lredell  
Co, NC) md abt 1813 (Nash Co, NC)  
Robert Johnson b abt 1789

D. Freeman Finch b abt 1793 (Nash Co, NC)  
d before 1849 (GA) md abt 1821  
Deborah Solomon b abt 1800

E. Irwin Finch b 24 NOV 1795 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 24 JUL 1880 (Nash Co, NC) md 26 MAY 1858 (Nash Co, NC)  
Ferilee Lafayette Strickland b abt 1825 d 22 NOV 1860

F. Martha Finch "Patsy" b abt 1796 (Nash Co, NC) d md  
abt 1815 Benjamin Glower b abt 1791 "Bennie"

G. John T. Finch b 1798 (Nash Co, NC) d 19 DEC 1817 (GA)

H. Hudson Finch b 24 JUN 1800 (Nash Co, NC) d 2 SEP 1854  
(Nash Co, NC) md 25 JUL 1823 Mary Minty Lindsey "Polly"  
b 24 AUG 1805 d 30 JUL 1880

I. Elizabeth Maury Finch "Betsy" b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)  
d NC md 1827 (NC) Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805

J. Nancy Finch "Nancy" b 25 NOV 1805 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 29 JUL 1857 (Nash Co, NC) md 8 MAR 1825 (Nash  
Co, NC) Marmaduke Rich b 1800 d 13 NOV 1890

ANCESTORS  
OF SSA →

# FEREBEE LAFAYETTE FINCH

FAMILY EDGE PLUS

PEDIGREE OF ROSCOE LEE STRICKLAND III

31 Mar 1996

(12)

----- Primary Chart -----

From: Roscoe L. Strickland III,  
1010 S. Saunders St.,  
Raleigh, NC 27603 919-834-2100

<p>4 ROSCOE LEE STRICKLAND (#8) BORN: 10-5-1881 Nash Co NC MARRIED: 12-29-1909 Nash Co NC DIED: 1-27-1976 Livingston, Essex Co NJ Fairmount Mausoleum</p> <p>FATHER OF NO.1</p>	<p>8 ALSEY TAYLOR STRICKLAND (#16) BORN: 4-19-1860 Nash Co NC MARRIED: 1-9-1881 Wake Co NC DIED: 12-12-1933 Nash Co NC Bailey Cem</p>	<p>16 JOHN ROBERT STRICKLAND (#32) B: 1836 Nash Co NC M: 6-12-1859 Nash Co NC D: 12-7-1864 Point L+, St. Marys Co MD Point Lookout Confederate Cem</p>	<p>1</p>
<p>2 ROSCOE LEE STRICKLAND JR. (#4) BORN: 12-21-1917 Newark, Essex Co NJ MARRIED: 12-27-1947 Richmond, VA DIED:</p>	<p>9 GENEVA ANN BERGERON (#17) BORN: 4-12-1862 Nash Co NC DIED: 7-14-1948 Nash Co NC Bailey Cem</p>	<p>17 CATHERINE WESTRAY (#33) B: 1830 Nash Co NC D: 1918 Nash Co NC Bailey Cem</p>	<p>2</p>
<p>5 ALMA MORGAN (#9) BORN: 12-13-1884 Nash Co NC DIED: 12-9-1975 Livingston, Essex Co NJ Fairmount Mausoleum</p>	<p>10 GEORGE WASHINGTON MORGAN (#18) BORN: 11-5-1851 Nash Co NC MARRIED: 10-7-1877 NC DIED: 1-5-1923 Nash Co NC Bailey Cem</p>	<p>18 WILLIAM BENJAMIN BERGERON (#34) B: 9-12-1822 Greene Co NC M: 2-5-1852 NC D: 10-24-1870 Nash Co NC</p>	<p>3</p>
<p>1 ROSCOE LEE STRICKLAND III (#2) BORN: 11-6-1952 Murfreesboro, Rutherford Co TN MARRIED:  DIED:</p>	<p>11 FEREBEE LAFAYETTE "FATIE" FINCH (#19) BORN: 10-20-1860 Nash Co NC DIED: 4-15-1929 Wilson, Wilson Co NC Bailey Cem</p>	<p>19 DEMARIS BUNN (#35) B: 6-28-1834 Wake Co NC D: 8-13-1927 Nash Co NC</p>	<p>4</p>
<p>6 PLATO TRACY DURHAM (#10) BORN: 9-10-1873 Shelby, Cleveland Co NC MARRIED: 4-24-1906 Rockingham, Richmond Co NC DIED: 2-10-1930 Emory University, DeKalb Co GA Fairview Cem</p> <p>MOTHER OF NO.1</p>	<p>12 PLATO DURHAM (#20) BORN: 9-20-1840 High Shoals (no+, Rutherford Co NC MARRIED: 4-9-1868 NC DIED: 11-9-1875 Shelby, Cleveland Co NC Sunset Cem</p>	<p>20 JOHN JACKSON "JACK" MORGAN (#36) B: 2-8-1816 Nash Co NC M: 11-13-1849 Nash Co NC D: 5-17-1900 Nash Co NC</p>	<p>5</p>
<p>3 LUCY COLE DURHAM (#5) BORN: 7-30-1925 Emory University, DeKalb Co GA DIED:</p>	<p>13 CATHARINE LEONORA "NORA" TRACY (#21) BORN: 2-14-1845 Cedar Springs, Spartanburg Co SC DIED: 4-19-1933 Gastonia, Gaston Co NC Oakwood Cem</p>	<p>21 MARTHA ANN WESTRAY (#37) B: 4-17-1823 Nash Co NC D: 2-17-1860 Nash Co NC</p>	<p>6</p>
<p>7 LUCY COLE (#11) BORN: 6-30-1882 Rocky Mount, Edgecombe Co NC DIED: 9-19-1958 Richmond, VA Fairview Cem</p>	<p>14 JOHN NELSON COLE (#22) BORN: 2-10-1852 Franklin Co NC MARRIED: 1-1-1879 Mecklenburg Co VA DIED: 1-1-1915 Raleigh, Wake Co NC Fairview Cem</p>	<p>22 IRVIN FINCH (#38) B: 11-24-1795 Nash Co NC M: 5-26-1858 Nash Co NC D: 7-24-1880 Nash Co NC Bailey Cem</p>	<p>7</p>
	<p>15 ELIZABETH MARSHALL JONES (#23) BORN: 10-10-1855 Mecklenburg Co VA DIED: 6-28-1925 Emory University, DeKalb Co GA Fairview Cem</p>	<p>23 FEREBEE LAFAYETTE STRICKLAND (#47) B: roughly 1825 Nash Co NC D: 11-22-1860 Nash Co NC Bailey Cem</p>	<p>8</p>
		<p>24 MICAJAH DURHAM (#40) B: 11-11-1804 Rutherford Co NC M: 4-9-1835 Rutherford Co NC D: 5-6-1864 Battle of the Wildern+, VA Battle of the Wilderness Cem</p>	<p>9</p>
		<p>25 ESTHER McDOWELL BAXTER (#41) B: 2-19-1817 Rutherford Co NC D: 2-12-1868 Rutherford Co NC Sunset Cem</p>	<p>10</p>
		<p>26 JAMES WRIGHT TRACY (#42) B: 12-1-1819 Spartanburg Co SC M: 4-24-1844 D: 1-6-1896 Kings Mo+, Cleveland Co NC El Bethel Methodist Church Cem</p>	<p>11</p>
		<p>27 REGINA MINERVA STONE (#43) B: 1-6-1824 Spartanburg Co SC D: 8-21-1894 Kings M+, Cleveland Co NC El Bethel Methodist Church Cem</p>	<p>12</p>
		<p>28 DOCTOR COLE (#44) B: 6-6-1798 Granville Co NC M: 12-15-1841 Granville Co NC D: 2-1859 Franklin Co NC White Sulphur Springs Cem</p>	<p>13</p>
		<p>29 MARY ANN JONES (#45) B: 12-24-1815 Warren Co NC D: 1859 Franklin Co NC White Sulphur Springs Cem</p>	<p>14</p>
		<p>30 THOMAS LUDWELL JONES (#46) B: 6-26-1822 Mecklenburg Co VA M: 2-17-1852 Mecklenburg Co VA D: 12-17-1895 Raleigh, Wake Co NC</p>	<p>15</p>
		<p>31 MARY PURYEAR (#17626) B: 1829 Mecklenburg Co VA D: 1856 Mecklenburg Co VA</p>	<p>16</p>

G

K

L

FINCH

© Franklin Co, NC - Managers

William A. U. & Louisa L. P. Edwards

Bond 26 JUN 1858 [md 27 JUN 1858]

Witnesses/Bondsman; Samuel W. Hunter

Y. Patterson

md by

G. K. L. Finch ↑

GEORGE MARION FINCH, SR

○ Zelulen Record THUR 17 JUN 1999 Zelulen, NC

I. - - FINCH

A. GEORGE MARION FINCH, SR ↑

md (7) JOSEPHINE WILSON

B. VERNON JARMON FINCH

**George Marion Finch**

George Marion Finch, 81, of Wilson, died Monday, June 14. Funeral was Wednesday, June 16, at First Baptist Church. Burial was in Middlesex Cemetery.

He was born Sept. 11, 1917.

Surviving: wife, Josephine "Jo" Wilson Finch; daughter and son-in-law, Susan F. and Wesley McAden of Wilson; son and daughter-in-law, George M. and Jenny Carlton Finch Jr. of Raleigh; brother, Vernon Jarmon Finch of Durham; six grandchildren.

Memorials may be made to First Baptist Church, P.O. Box 1467, Wilson 27894.

Arrangements by Joyner's Funeral Home.

GLEN

FINCH

○ The Apex Herald WED 14 AUG 1996 Apex, NC

I. VERLIN DYE (m)<sup>1</sup>

md () Roselene --

A. Shirley Celeste Dye

B. Betty Lene Dye

md () Glen Finch ↗

C. Brenda Faye Dye

md () Dan Honeycutt

D. Rodney Verlin Dye

md () Debby --

1) They either had another child  
Lee Dye who md () -- Huffey  
or their dau Shirley Celeste Dye  
md () Lee Huffey - RFD



MR. AND MRS. VERLIN DYE

...to celebrate 50th anniversary

## Couple wed for 50 years

Mr. and Mrs. Verlin Dye will celebrate their 50th wedding anniversary Saturday, Aug. 17, by having a covered-dish cookout at the home of their youngest daughter, Shirley Celeste Dye, and Lee Huffey in Wilmington. Verlin and Roselene were married Aug. 18, 1946 in Towns County, Ga.

They have three additional children: Betty Lene Finch and husband, Glen; Brenda Faye Honeycutt and husband, Dan; and Rodney Verlin Dye and wife, Debbie. The couple also have 13 grandchildren and seven great-grandchildren.

GLENN

FINCH

Western Wake Herald WED 8 JUL 1992 Apex, NC

### It's a Boy!

Mr. and Mrs. Steven G. Finch, of Apex, are happy to announce the birth of their son, Benjamin Thomas on June 21, 1992. He weighed 8lbs. 4oz. and was 21 inches in length. Mrs. Finch is the former, Celena Whitley.

Grandparents are Roscoe and Bertha Fryar of Apex and Glenn and Betty Finch, also of Apex.

Great-grandparents are Verlin and Rosalene Dye and Doris P. Finch from Apex.

1001:aa

1992 JUL 8 10 30 AM



1001:aa

1001:aa

1001:aa

HAROLD G FINCH

○ Zebulon Record THUR 11 MAR 1999 Zebulon, NC

I. — — FINCH

A. Harold G. Finch ↑

md (7) Eva Todd

1. Patricia Finch

md (7) — — Platania

2. Rosemary Finch

md (7) — — Mims

B. Edward Finch

**Harold G. Finch**

Harold G. Finch, 75, of Harkers Island, formerly of Zebulon, died Wednesday, March 3, at his residence. Funeral service was Saturday, March 6, at Munden Funeral Home chapel, Morehead City. Burial with a graveside service was at Greenmount Cemetery, Wendell.

He was owner and operator of Finch Electric Service, and a member of Harkers Island United Methodist Church. He served in the Merchant Marines from 1942-1944, and was a member of Amran Shrine in Raleigh.

Surviving: wife, Eva Todd Finch; daughters, Patricia Platania and Rosemary Mims, both of Raleigh; son, David Finch of Asbury, N.J.; brother, Edward Finch of Zebulon; six grandchildren.

Memorial contributions may be made to Harkers Island United Methodist Church, Harkers Island 28531; or Core Sound Waterfowl Museum, 1205 Island Road, Harkers Island 28531.

HELEN

FINCH

XID-37262

① See ltr 19 JUN 1995 Mary Frances Mahalowitz DRPI

I. Lette Endora U of the Nathan U, I / Buster U Subdars

- Gilbert Buster U line

A. Helen Finch died at birth.



FROM FRANKLIN COUNTY HERITAGE BOOK-2008 VOL I. ARTICLE 623  
"JOHN HENRY "JACK" FERGUSON FAMILY"-BY: BONNIE FERGOSON  
WOOD; RESEARCHER MAYLON P. COOKE

I. Henry Uley Ferguson md(1) Virginia Adde Young  
A. John Henry F. "JACK" b 10 SEP 1899 (FC, NC) d 13 MAR 1974 (FC, NC)  
m 19 NOV 1924 (Youngville TWP, FC, NC) Florence Woodlief \*\*  
b 15 SEP 1905 (FC, NC) d 6 OCT 1991 (FC, NC)

- |                            |   |
|----------------------------|---|
| Δ B. Morris S. F, Sr       | 1. Dorothy Mae F "DOT" b 24 JUL 1930 (FC, NC) md(1) MAYLON PERRY COOKE  |
| Δ C. Rosa Edna F           | 2. Charlie Barnes F b 23 APR 1932 (FC, NC)  |
| Δ m(1) Otis M. Shadroch    | 3. BERTIN Henry F b 2 JUL 1935 (FC, NC) md(1) SHIRLEY MAE FULLER d/o Charlie Fuller & Virginia Murphy   |
| Δ D. Lula F. md(1)         | 4. Bonnie Jean F. b 2 JUL 1935 md(1) Harold Vincent WOOD s/o Henry Wood & Sally Mitchell  |
| Δ Rebin Woodlief *         | 5. Mae Florence F. b 9 MAY 1937 (1) md(1) James W. Finch s/o Henry Finch & Rosalyn Burgess  |
| Δ E. Annie Belle F md(1)   | 6. John Uley F b 13 FEB 1940 (FC, NC) d 29 JUN 1981 (1) md(1) Peggy Dunes Uley  |
| Δ H. James Melvin          | 7. Samuel Ellis F. b 13 FEB 1942 (1) md PATSY KINTON  |
| Δ F. Nora F md(1) -- MOORE | 8. Joche Nell F. b 23 MAY 1946 md(1st) (1) Paul David Pearce s/o Ben Pearce & Dorothy BECK md(2nd) ERVIN ALLEN  |
| Δ G. Virginia F. md(1)     | 9. Peggy Ann F b 15 OCT 1947 md (1st) w <sup>m</sup> J. Bullock, Jr "BILLY" md (2nd) w <sup>m</sup> Ricky Brantley s/o Randolph Brantley & Claudia Maney. |
| Δ C. T. GARDEN             |   |
| Δ H. Clellie Mae F         |   |
| A. md(1) Willie R. Peeler. |   |

I - - - WOODLIEF

- |                                    |  |         |           |          |
|------------------------------------|--|---------|-----------|----------|
| □ A. FLORENCE W**                  | ↑  |         |           |          |
| □ B. ROBIN W *                     |  |         |           |          |
| Δ C. Sallie L.W                    |  |         |           |          |
| Δ md(1) W <sup>m</sup> Powell      |  |         |           |          |
| Δ D. MURRIN M.W                    |  |         |           |          |
| Δ md(1) Josh Powell                |  |         |           |          |
| Δ E. Raymond L.W.                  |  |         |           |          |
| Δ md(1) Vanmeter S. Powell         |  |         |           |          |
| Δ F. Rancher W. "Doc"              |  |         |           |          |
| Δ G. Melly W. md                   |  |         |           |          |
| Δ L. F. Edwards                    |  |         |           |          |
| Δ H. Albert Woodlief md(1) Ethel U | <table border="1"> <tr><td>Δ ETHEL</td></tr> <tr><td>ELIZABETH</td></tr> <tr><td>UPCHURCH</td></tr> </table> | Δ ETHEL | ELIZABETH | UPCHURCH |
| Δ ETHEL                            |  |         |           |          |
| ELIZABETH                          |  |         |           |          |
| UPCHURCH                           |  |         |           |          |
| Δ I. Lena W. md(1)                 |  |         |           |          |
| Δ Groner Murray                    |  |         |           |          |
| Δ S. W <sup>m</sup> W md(1)        | ↓<br>D/O JOHN CALVIN U   |         |           |          |
| Δ Ina Frances Cash                 | ↳ s/o GENEVA ANN U. D/O STEPHEN U, s/o JUBAL U, I NOC  |         |           |          |

HENRY

FINCH

RE: HUTCHINS FAMILY - Moved VA to Wake Co, NC about 1760 and had land on Walnut Creek in 1802. A male descendant

CHARLES H.S. HUTCHINS b 1894 (Angus City, NC) and 1922 HEALY MARDEN BAKER D/O VELMA CAROLINE U of the Mard U/Walshney U Subclan-Candis U line. SOME EARLY SEGMENTS INTEREST RPH - This extract is from Profile of Wm Spurgeon Hutchins, SR 15 NOV 06 PAGES 5-10

I. John Hutchins d 1787 (Wake Co, NC) md SARAH POE - He moved to Wake Co, NC from Augusta Co, VA about 1760

A. John Hutchins d 1802 (Wake Co, NC) md MARTHA

1. Elizabeth Hutchins md L - SUGG

HIS 1802

WAKE CO, NC

WILL SHOWED

LAND ON BOTH SIDES

OF WALNUT CREEK GIVEN TO SON MOSES HUTCHINS

TO SON JOHN HUTCHINS HE ALSO HAD A SON LEWIS HUTCHINS

2. \* Mares Hutchins

4. \* Mary (Hutchins) POOL

6. \* William Hutchins

8. THOMAS HUTCHINS

b 22 JAN 1793 (Augusta Co VA) d 7 DEC 1843 (Rutherford Co, NC) - Revolutionary War Vet. Moved to Wake Co, 1760 md L) SARAH PROCTOR

a. Richard Hutchins b ELIZABETH HUTCHINS c. MARTHA HUTCHINS

d. BEATTY WILLIAM HUTCHINS - SERVED WAR OF 1812 b 5 SUN 1794 (Rutherford Co, NC) d 18 AUG 1858 md L) MARY WEAVER "POLLY" b abt 1839 d FR

i. John Hutchins

iii. Wright Hutchins

iv. James Hutchins

v. Mary Hutchins

ix. Martha Hutchins

x. Alfred Burton Hutchins b 1832 md MARY "POLLY" SMILEY

(i) LEWIS HUTCHINS (ii) THOMAS HUTCHINS

(iii) WASHINGTON HUTCHINS b 1860 (FLINT HILL DIST, RUTHERFORD CO, NC

(iv) FRANKLEN PIERCE HUTCHINS b 5 FEB 1858 (RUTHERFORD CO, NC) d 15 JAN 1891

(SWAIN CO, NC) md L) MARY HYZENTHE GABOR b 7 APR 1861 d 10 OCT 1946 (REIDSVILLE, NC)

(A) -> (G)

(A) Robert Leroy, b. 22 October 1883, d. ?

(B) Amanda Jane, b. 19 January 1885, d. 19 June 1978

(C) Lydia Eliza, b. 9 May 1887, d. 31 December 1938

(D) James Alfred, b. 24 August 1889, d. 19 July 1913

(E) John Henry, b. 3 September 1891, d. ?

(F) Charles Haddon Spurgeon, b. 27 May 1894, near Bryson City, Swain County, d. 5 January 1964, Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina -----\*\*

(G) William Carey, b. 13 October 1896, d. 5 February 1897

HE MARRIED THE DAUGHTER OF VELMA CAROLINE U WAKE HERITAGE HUTCHINS = NO HELP

\* = MENTIONED IN WILL  
O = ADDED TO OUTLINE BASED ON WILL

WITNESSES TO WILL: HENRY FINCH JOHN GREGORY

B. SARAH HUTCHINS

C. ANNA HUTCHINS

NOTE: THE 1802 WILL DOES NOT MENTION SONS THOMAS & JOHN POSSIBLY JOHN WAS DECEASED & THE TWO SONS WERE HIS - RPH

HENRY

FINCH, SR

○ Zelunon Record THUR 9 SEP 1999 Zelunon, NC

I. — — BRIDGERS  
 md (1) — — —  
 md (2nd) HENRY FINCH, SR  
 A. Elizabeth Bridgers "Trixy"  
 md (1) — — EVANS

1. Billy Evans
2. Bobby R. Evans
3. John Lee Evans
4. C. Tony Evans
5. Donald I. Evans

- B. Harrison Bridgers "Tump"
- C. Henry Finch, Jr
- D. Deay Finch
- E. Franklin D. Finch
- F. Charles E. Finch
- G. Robert W. Finch
- H. Gerald L. Finch
- I. Kenneth R. Finch

**Elizabeth B. "Trixy" Finch**

Elizabeth Bridgers "Trixy" Evans Finch, 84, of Wilson, died Sunday, Sept. 5. Funeral service was Tuesday, Sept. 7, at Evansdale United Methodist Church. Burial was at Elmwood Cemetery, Fremont.

She was born Oct. 21, 1914.

Surviving: sons, Billy Evans, Bobby R. Evans, John Lee Evans, C. Tony Evans and Donald I. Evans, all of Wilson; brother, Harrison "Tump" Bridgers of Cary; stepsisters, Jean Webb and Diane Amerson, both of Wilson, Annie Laura Hill of Norfolk, Va.; stepbrothers, Henry Finch Jr. of Raleigh, Doug Finch and Franklin D. Finch, both of Wilson, Charles E. Finch of Bailey, Robert W. Finch and Gerald L. Finch, both of Eureka, Kenneth R. Finch of Middlesex; 14 grandchildren; eight great-grandchildren; several step-grandchildren and step-great-grandchildren.

Memorial contributions may be made to Evansdale United Methodist Church, 4334 Evansdale Road, Wilson 27893.

Arrangements by Joyner's Funeral Home.

HENRY A

FINCH

FROM: WAKE TREASURES Vol 12 (NO 1) winter/Spring 2002  
 Wake Co, NC Genealogical Society Pg 5-8. NOTE: All except  
 those with a Raleigh, NC Address are shown below

### Wake County Alumni of UNC, 1795-1924, Abstracted by Fred Turner

The information in this article was abstracted from *Alumni History of the University of North Carolina*, Second Edition, which was printed for the General Alumni Association of the University of North Carolina by Christian & King Printing Company, 1924. Note that each entry spans two pages.

### Representative entries

Baucom, Alfred Vernon, Druggist. Apex; s. p. 1904; b. Morrisville, Mar. 18, 1874.

Baucom, George Urias, Jr., Auditor. Box 213, Raleigh; A.B. 1909; b. Wake co., Feb. 22, 1887; p. G. U. and Irene (Allen); m. Virginia Pugh, June 15, 1921; prin. Bladenboro H. S. 1910-12; asst. auditor Wake co. 1912-18; auditor C. V. York Construction co., 1918-19; vice-pres. Guaranty Title Ins. co., 1920-23; *ibid.* Winston Title Abstract co. 1923-; Presbyterian.

	Surname	First Name or Initial	Residence	Start Date	Birth Date	Birth Place	Birth State	Occupation	Father	Mother	Religion
1	Bailey	Hubert	Apex	1909	6/25/1887						
2	Baucom	Alfred Vernon	Apex	1904	3/18/1874	2	Morrisville	NC druggist			
3	Baldwin	Annie Elizabeth	Apex	1919-1920	10/24/1898	3	Chatham county	NC teacher	E.F.	Virginia (Gattis)	Methodist
4	Finch	Ollie Edwin	Apex	1910-1913	2/19/1888	4	Kittrell	NC physician	Henry A.	Laura (Hedgepeth)	Baptist
5	Harward	James William	Apex	1906-1907		5					
6	Holland	Henry Odessa	Apex	1912-1913		6		druggist	Henry	Fannie (Hunter)	Missionary Bapt.
7	Mills	Ralph Tyree	Apex	1920-1921		7			J.B.		
8	Pearson	Bayard Preston	Apex	1910	5/28/14	8		banker	John P	Ida Colon	
9	Pearson	John Amos	Apex	1915-1916	4/23/1894	9			John P		
10	Upchurch	Wade Hampton	Apex	1918-1919	12/25/00	10	Apex	NC accountant	Alfred D	Martha (Whitehead)	Baptist
11	Upchurch	Caley Goffrey	Apex	1902-1904	7/9/1884	11	Chatham county	NC physician	B.F.	Mary	Baptist
12	Utley	Harry Gibbons	Apex	1891-1892	11/15/1873	12	Franklinton	NC			
13	Whittington	Charles Allen	Apex	1915-1916		13					
14	Morgan	Paul Baxter	Carpenter	1916-1917	4/12/1893	14	Carpenter	NC			
15	Pasmore	Julia Celestia	Cary	AB 1918	8/5/1879	15	Apex	NC teacher	William	Cassandra (Wilson)	Baptist
16	Powers	Peter, Jr.	Cary	1904-1905	4/15/1884	16	Method	NC			
17	Womble	David Jackson	Cary	Ph G 1923	11/11/1898	17	New Hill	NC druggist	Andrew T	Carrie (Edwards)	Baptist
18	Young	William Hubert	Cary	1896-1897		18					
19	Champion	John Dixon	Fuquay Springs	1898-1900	6/27/1872	19	Harnett county	NC teacher	James	Nancy (Hockaday)	Methodist
20	Elliott	Augustus G	Fuquay Springs	1906-1907	9/28/1883	20	Granville county	NC druggist	John B	Annie (Averett)	Baptist
21	Fleming	Charles Clyde	Fuquay Springs	1919-1922	5/14/1898	21	Mocksville	NC teacher	Robert N	Mary (Tatum)	Baptist
22	Fleming	Fred Henry	Fuquay Springs	Ph G 1924	10/2/1899	22	Fuquay Springs	NC			
23	Lewis	Roscoe B	Fuquay Springs	1914-1915	9/21/1894	23	Clinton	NC lawyer	H B	Mary (Peterson)	Baptist
24	Brooks	Robert William	Garner	1921-1923	6/22/04	24	Spencer	NC	William L	Mary (Bell)	Baptist
25	Alford	Green Haywood	Holly Springs	1900-1901	10/9/1882	25	Holly Springs	NC	George B	Charlotte (Olive)	
26	Gunter	Laughton Bruce	Holly Springs	1090-1911	5/24/1887	26	Holly Springs	NC teacher	E B	Arzanie (Olive)	Baptist
27	Scholl	James Lester	Holly Springs	AB 1922	12/16/1899	27	Asbury	NC	Sebastian	Ellen (Garner)	Catholic
28	Wheeler	Carlyle Dewey	Holly Springs	1921-1922	3/7/00	28	Holly Springs	NC student	D H		
29	Wheeler	James Hartwick	Holly Springs	1914-1916	5/7/1891	29	Holly Springs	NC physician			
30	Hester	Joseph Robert	Knightdale	1903-1904	10/23/1881	30	Franklinton	NC physician	William H	Louie (Goswick)	Baptist
31	Byrd	Carl Hendrix	Morrisville	1913	8/15/1891	31			Andrew T		
32	Green	George Jackson	Morrisville	AB 1903	12/25/1873	32	Sunbury	NC minister	George A	Elizabeth	Christian
33	Riggsbee	Arthur Eugene	Morrisville	MD 1909	3/14/1881	33	Durham county	NC physician	Andrew J	Mary (Cheek)	Baptist
34	Arnold	Clyde Randolph	Neuse	1921-1922	11/6/00	34	Neuse	NC			
35	Arnold	Duma Carroll	Neuse	BS 1919	9/1/1892	35	Neuse	NC	J H		

○ From It 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III to RPM

I. Claiborne Finch b abt 1768

- A. Ann C. Finch "Nanny" b abt 1790  
(Nash Co, NC) d 1856 (Nash Co, NC)  
md 7 FEB 1806 (NC) John Perry  
b abt 1784 d 1856
- B. Mary Finch "Polly" b abt 1791  
(Nash Co, NC) d before 1863 (Nash  
Co, NC) md abt 1810 (NC) James  
Morgan b 1787/1788 d 1863
- C. Frances Finch "Fanny" b 8 MAR 1792  
(Nash Co, NC) d 19 FEB 1857 (Credell  
Co, NC) md abt 1813 (Nash Co, NC)  
Robert Johnson b abt 1789
- D. Freeman Finch b abt 1793 (Nash Co, NC)  
d before 1849 (GA) md abt 1821  
Deborah Solomon b abt 1800
- E. Irwin Finch b 24 NOV 1795 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 24 JUL 1880 (Nash Co, NC) md 26 MAY 1858 (Nash Co, NC)  
Ferdice Lafayette Strickland b abt 1825 d 22 NOV 1860
- F. Martha Finch "Patsy" b abt 1796 (Nash Co, NC) d a md  
abt 1815 Benjamin Glower b abt 1791 "Bennie"
- G. John T. Finch b 1798 (Nash Co, NC) d 19 DEC 1817 (GA)
- H. Hudson Finch b 24 JUN 1800 (Nash Co, NC) d 2 SEP 1854  
(Nash Co, NC) md 25 JUL 1823 Mary Minty Lindsey "Polly"  
b 24 AUG 1805 d 30 JUL 1880
- I. Elizabeth Mearns Finch "Betsy" b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)  
d NC md 1827 (NC) Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805
- J. Nancy Finch "Ney" b 25 NOV 1805 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 29 JUL 1857 (Nash Co, NC) md 8 MAR 1825 (Nash  
Co, NC) Marmaduke Rich b 1800 d 13 NOV 1890

ANCESTORS  
OF SSU →

INA

FINCH

① Zelulon Record THUR 18 JUL 1996 Zelulon, NC

NANCY (FINCH) REITZEL

JOHN L. REITZEL, SR

RALPH FINCH

INA (FINCH) ↑ BISSETTE

**Nancy Finch Reitzel**

Nancy Finch Reitzel, 87, of Springmoor Retirement Community, Raleigh, died Wednesday, July 10. Funeral was Saturday, July 13, at West Raleigh Presbyterian Church. Burial was in Oakwood Cemetery.

Mrs. Reitzel was born in Middlesex and taught school in Nash and Wilson counties.

Surviving: husband, John L. Reitzel; son, John L. Reitzel Jr. of Weaverville; daughter, Ann Reitzel Hart of Lake Bluff, Ill.; brother, Ralph Finch of Graham; sister, Ina Bissette of Wilson; 10 grandchildren.

Arrangements by Mitchell Funeral Home, Saint Mary's Street.

IRVIN

FINCH

○ Wake Co, NC Heritage Book Family 112 Pg 140, 141

I. Shenon Brantley, Sr

→ [1895?]

A. Shenon Brantley, Jr b 1823 d 1865 age 72

1. Nancy Frances Brantley md Garry Wall

a. Naomi Brantley Wall while teaching in  
Wilson Co, NC md Delphus Evans

i. Doris Evans md Bodell Minstead

(I) Anne Minstead

(II) Vanda Minstead

ii. Donahue Evans md Lillian Allen

(I) Donna Alan Evans

(II) Betty Jo Evans

iii. James Evans md Maylon Alford

(I) Gary Alford

(II) Linda Alford

(III) Judy Alford

(IV) Virgil Alford

iv. Frances Evans md Walter Munay, Sr

(I) Walter Munay, Jr

(II) Francis Albert Munay

b. Mark Mellon Wall md Pearl Virginia Ingold

i. Francis Wall (Mayor of Zebulon)  
md Jean Flowers

(I) Beverly Wall

(II) Nancy Wall

(III) Garry Wall

ii. Erdene Wall md Herbert Wade

(I) Steve Wade

(II) Emily Wade

(III) Mark Wade

iii. Helen Wall md Irvin Finch - <sup>NO</sup> issue

① From Ltr 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III to RPL

I. Clairborne Finch b abt 1768

A. Ann C. Finch "Nanny" b abt 1790  
(Nash Co, NC) d 1856 (Nash Co, NC)  
md 7 FEB 1806 (NC) John Perry  
b abt 1784 d 1856

B. Mary Finch "Polly" b abt 1791  
(Nash Co, NC) d before 1863 (Nash  
Co, NC) md abt 1810 (NC) James  
Morgan b 1787/1788 d 1863

C. Frances Finch "Fanny" b 8 MAR 1792  
(Nash Co, NC) d 19 FEB 1857 (Lredell  
Co, NC) md abt 1813 (Nash Co, NC)  
Robert Johnson b abt 1789

D. Freeman Finch b abt 1793 (Nash Co, NC)  
d before 1849 (GA) md abt 1821  
Deborah Solomon b abt 1800

E. Irrwin Finch b 24 NOV 1795 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 24 JUL 1880 (Nash Co, NC) md 26 MAY 1858 (Nash Co, NC)  
Ferebee Lafayette Strickland b abt 1825 d 22 NOV 1860

F. Martha Finch "Patsy" b abt 1796 (Nash Co, NC) d ca md  
abt 1815 Benjamin Glower b abt 1791 "Bennie"

G. John T. Finch b 1798 (Nash Co, NC) d 19 DEC 1817 (GA)

H. Hudson Finch b 24 JUN 1800 (Nash Co, NC) d 2 SEP 1854  
(Nash Co, NC) md 25 JUL 1823 Mary Minty Lindsey "Polly"  
b 24 AUG 1805 d 30 JUL 1880

I. Elizabeth Meunier Finch "Patsy" b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)  
d NC md 1827 (NC) Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805

J. Nancy Finch "Nancy" b 25 NOV 1805 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 29 JUL 1857 (Nash Co, NC) md 8 MAR 1825 (Nash  
Co, NC) Marmaduke Richter b 1800 d 13 NOV 1890

ANCESTORS  
OF SSA →



IRVIN

FINCH

2

12

FAMILY EDGE PLUS

PEDIGREE OF ROSCOE LEE STRICKLAND III

31 Mar 1996

Primary Chart

Cont.

From: Roscoe L. Strickland III,  
1010 S. Saunders St.,  
Raleigh, NC 27603 919-834-2100

4	ROSCOE LEE STRICKLAND (#8) BORN: 10-5-1881 Nash Co NC MARRIED: 12-29-1909 Nash Co NC DIED: 1-27-1976 Livingston, Essex Co NJ Fairmount Mausoleum FATHER OF NO.1	8	ALSEY TAYLOR STRICKLAND (#16) BORN: 4-19-1860 Nash Co NC MARRIED: 1-9-1881 Wake Co NC DIED: 12-12-1933 Nash Co NC Bailey Cem	16	JOHN ROBERT STRICKLAND (#32) B: 1836 Nash Co NC M: 6-12-1859 Nash Co NC D: 12-7-1864 Point Lt., St. Marys Co MD Point Lookout Confederate Cem	1
2	ROSCOE LEE STRICKLAND JR. (#4) BORN: 12-21-1917 Newark, Essex Co NJ MARRIED: 12-27-1947 Richmond, VA DIED:	9	GENEVA ANN BERGERON (#17) BORN: 4-12-1862 Nash Co NC DIED: 7-14-1948 Nash Co NC Bailey Cem	17	CATHERINE WESTRAY (#33) B: 1830 Nash Co NC D: 1918 Nash Co NC Bailey Cem	2
5	ALMA MORGAN (#9) BORN: 12-13-1884 Nash Co NC DIED: 12-9-1975 Livingston, Essex Co NJ Fairmount Mausoleum	10	GEORGE WASHINGTON MORGAN (#18) BORN: 11-5-1851 Nash Co NC MARRIED: 10-7-1877 NC DIED: 1-5-1923 Nash Co NC Bailey Cem	18	WILLIAM BENJAMIN BERGERON (#34) B: 9-12-1822 Greene Co NC M: 2-5-1852 NC D: 10-24-1870 Nash Co NC	3
1	ROSCOE LEE STRICKLAND III (#2) BORN: 11-6-1952 Murfreesboro, Rutherford Co TN MARRIED:  DIED:	11	FEREBEE LAFAYETTE "FATIE" FINCH (#19) BORN: 10-20-1860 Nash Co NC DIED: 4-15-1929 Wilson, Wilson Co NC Bailey Cem	19	DEMARIS BUNN (#35) B: 6-28-1834 Wake Co NC D: 8-13-1927 Nash Co NC	4
6	PLATO TRACY DURHAM (#10) BORN: 9-10-1873 Shelby, Cleveland Co NC MARRIED: 4-24-1906 Rockingham, Richmond Co NC DIED: 2-10-1930 Emory University, DeKalb Co GA Fairview Cem MOTHER OF NO.1	12	PLATO DURHAM (#20) BORN: 9-20-1840 High Shoals (no+, Rutherford Co NC MARRIED: 4-9-1868 NC DIED: 11-9-1875 Shelby, Cleveland Co NC Sunset Cem	20	JOHN JACKSON "JACK" MORGAN (#36) B: 2-8-1816 Nash Co NC M: 11-13-1849 Nash Co NC D: 5-17-1900 Nash Co NC	5
3	LUCY COLE DURHAM (#5) BORN: 7-30-1925 Emory University, DeKalb Co GA DIED:	13	CATHARINE LEONORA "NORA" TRACY (#21) BORN: 2-14-1845 Cedar Springs, Spartanburg Co SC DIED: 4-19-1933 Gastonia, Gaston Co NC Oakwood Cem	21	MARTHA ANN WESTRAY (#37) B: 4-17-1823 Nash Co NC D: 2-17-1860 Nash Co NC	6
7	LUCY COLE (#11) BORN: 6-30-1882 Rocky Mount, Edgecombe Co NC DIED: 9-19-1958 Richmond, VA Fairview Cem	14	JOHN NELSON COLE (#22) BORN: 2-10-1852 Franklin Co NC MARRIED: 1-1-1879 Mecklenburg Co VA DIED: 1-1-1915 Raleigh, Wake Co NC Fairview Cem	22	IRVIN FINCH (#38) B: 11-24-1795 Nash Co NC M: 5-26-1858 Nash Co NC D: 7-24-1880 Nash Co NC Bailey Cem	7
		15	ELIZABETH MARSHALL JONES (#23) BORN: 10-10-1855 Mecklenburg Co VA DIED: 6-28-1925 Emory University, DeKalb Co GA Fairview Cem	23	FEREBEE LAFAYETTE STRICKLAND (#47) B: roughly 1825 Nash Co NC D: 11-22-1860 Nash Co NC Bailey Cem	8
				24	MICAJAH DURHAM (#40) B: 11-11-1804 Rutherford Co NC M: 4-9-1835 Rutherford Co NC D: 5-6-1864 Battle of the Wildern+, VA Battle of the Wilderness Cem	9
				25	ESTHER McDOWELL BAXTER (#41) B: 2-19-1817 Rutherford Co NC D: 2-12-1868 Rutherford Co NC Sunset Cem	10
				26	JAMES WRIGHT TRACY (#42) B: 12-1-1819 Spartanburg Co SC M: 4-24-1844 D: 1-6-1896 Kings Mo+, Cleveland Co NC El Bethel Methodist Church Cem	11
				27	REGINA MINERVA STONE (#43) B: 1-6-1824 Spartanburg Co SC D: 8-21-1894 Kings M+, Cleveland Co NC El Bethel Methodist Church Cem	12
				28	DOCTOR COLE (#44) B: 6-6-1798 Granville Co NC M: 12-15-1841 Granville Co NC D: 2-1859 Franklin Co NC White Sulphur Springs Cem	13
				29	MARY ANN JONES (#45) B: 12-24-1815 Warren Co NC D: 1859 Franklin Co NC White Sulphur Springs Cem	14
				30	THOMAS LUDWELL JONES (#46) B: 6-26-1822 Mecklenburg Co VA M: 2-17-1852 Mecklenburg Co VA D: 12-17-1895 Raleigh, Wake Co NC	15
				31	MARY PURYEAR (#17626) B: 1829 Mecklenburg Co VA D: 1856 Mecklenburg Co VA	16

IRVIN

FINCH

3

19

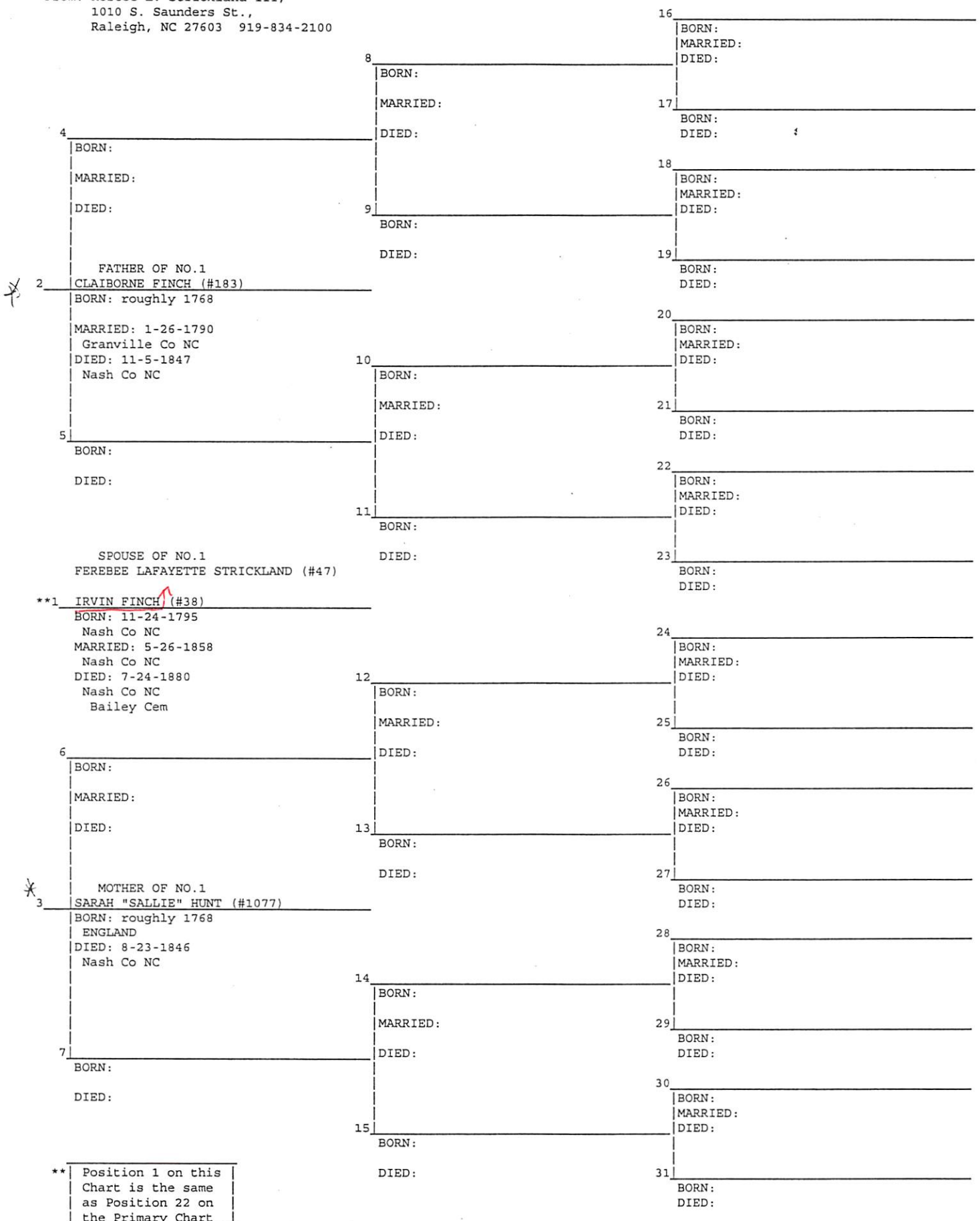
FAMILY EDGE PLUS

PEDIGREE OF ROSCOE LEE STRICKLAND III

31 Mar 1996

----- Continuation Chart 7 -----

From: Roscoe L. Strickland III,  
1010 S. Saunders St.,  
Raleigh, NC 27603 919-834-2100



\*\* Position 1 on this Chart is the same as Position 22 on the Primary Chart

J D FINCH

○ Zebulon Record THUR 13 JUN 1996 Zebulon, NC

# Pilgrimage to Zebulon uncovers family's roots

Mary Fisher Finch Monson of Charlotte and first cousin Ruth Anne Fisher Veazey of Hendersonville paid a visit to Zebulon May 22 and stopped at Zebulon United Methodist Church which was pastored from 1917-1921 by their grandfather, George Washington Fisher. Stained glass windows in the chancel area of the church memorialize George W. and Ida Love Fisher.

Another memorial stained glass window honors J.D. Finch and Sallie B. Finch, Mrs. Monson's paternal grandparents who

joined Zebulon Methodist in 1912. Her ancestors, both the Finches and the Fishers who served in many towns in the Methodist ministry, are buried in Zebulon Town Cemetery. Mrs. Fisher came to Zebulon to live with her daughter, Alma Love Fisher (Mrs. Waylon) Finch, after the sudden death of her husband in 1926. Fisher was serving the second year of his appointment to the Garner charge when he died suddenly.

Mrs. Monson grew up on Horton Street in Zebulon, the daugh-

ter of Waylon and Alma Fisher Finch. Mrs. Veazey, the daughter of the Rev. Edgar B. Fisher, visited her Aunt Alma and her cousin, Mrs. Monson, during their youth.

I remember when "Miss Alma" visited me for the first time when we moved to Zebulon in 1959. When she learned her niece married my second cousin, Dr. Alexander Holloway Veazey Jr., she treated me like a member of her family.

G.W. Fisher's granddaughters said they were touched to see the restored and refinished pulpit from the original Zebulon Methodist Church where he delivered four years of sermons. Mrs. Veazey believes her father, Edgar, also preached behind that pulpit as a visiting minister.

Many older members of this church will remember that Miss Alma always mentioned that her father preached from this pulpit when it was used for programs in the old fellowship hall. The granddaughters found the first entry made by their ancestor in 1917 in the oldest membership roll book.

Mrs. Monson said she was thrilled to see the original communion set, polished and on display in the historical case in the vestibule of the church. When a new communion set was obtained many years ago, the original went home with Miss



Contributed photos

Mary Monson (right) and Ruth Anne Veazey search the membership roll book at Zebulon United Methodist Church.

MARY (FISHER) (FINCH) MONSON  
RUTH ANNE (FISHER) VEAZEY  
GEORGE WASHINGTON FISHER  
IDA LOVE  
J. D. FINCH ↑

WAYLON FINCH  
ALMA LOVE  
EDGAR B. FISHER  
ALEXANDER HOLLOWAY VEAZEY  
ESTELLE (CHAMBLEE) TERRY

NOTE: 2 PAGE ARTICLE - SEE RUTH ANNE FISHER FOR FULL COPY

EXCERPT FROM: HISTORICAL RALEIGH (NC) FROM 1792  
BY: MOSES M. AMEL 1902 - RPK - 3 SEP 2014 Pgs 85, 86, 88

RE: EARLY CHURCHES IN RALEIGH

The Baptists were next to organize a congregation. This was in 1812, and a church building of an humble character was erected on Moore Square, or in what was then known as the Baptist Grove. The bell was of the size and sound of those generally in use by tobacco factories. In this Grove the founders of the First Baptist church worshipped. There is high authority for the statement that the members were accustomed each to take a tallow candle to this humble building in order to produce a "dim, religious light" (so conducive to spirituality, it was thought) for services at night. The membership of the church, says Mr. W. C. Upchurch, was never more than eighteen—seven males and eleven females. Of the former there

were Madison Royster, Jas. Nunn, J. D. Briggs, Mark Williams, and W. C. Upchurch; the late Mrs. Alfred Williams was among the female members.

About 1835, owing to differences of opinion among the members, dissension arose, and a new and better edifice was accordingly erected at the southeast corner of Wilmington and Morgan streets. The pastors of this church, in the order named, were Revs. Amos J. Battle, Louis Dupree, T. W. Toby, J. J. Finch, G. W. Johnston, T. E. Skinner.

In 1858 the present imposing First Baptist Church was erected. Rev. Dr. T. E. Skinner, one of our most distinguished theologians (who is yet living and much beloved by all) was the first pastor. The late Rev. Dr. T. H. Pritchard was another of the early pastors.

Among the members of this church in the old days were, Mrs. Alfred Williams, Miss Lucinda Briggs, P. F. Pescud, J. J. Biggs, Miss Sallie Towles, M. B. Royster, Jas. D. Royster, Lynn Adams, W. D. Williams, Caswell Lee, Jas. D. Nunn, Jordan Womble, Jr., Robert Jones, Miss Selina Jenkins.

A prominent feature of the Sunday School of this church is the Infant Class, which numbers one hundred and sixty-five. The class was organized in 1865, with but twelve pupils. Dr. W. I. Royster was the first teacher in charge. It is now conducted by Mr. and Mrs. W. H. Dodd and Miss Elizabeth Briggs.

In 1874 a few members of this church, led by Messrs. N. B. Broughton and J. S. Allen, organized a new congregation, and purchased on Swain street a house of worship and denominated it the Second Baptist Church. The congregation assumed in a year or two such proportions that it became necessary to secure a more commodious structure, and a site was accordingly purchased on the corner of Hargett and Person streets, upon which was erected the present edifice,

known as the Tabernacle Baptist Church. Its seating capacity is about one thousand. The Sunday School is the largest in the city and its fame in this department of religious work extends throughout the country, due, in a great measure, to the zeal and popularity of Mr. N. B. Broughton, known throughout the State as foremost in all that makes for the advancement—moral and material—of the people.

△ FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH OF RALEIGH

△ WILLIAM CLINTON D, I

△ MADISON BULLOCK ROYSTER

△ JAMES D. NUNN

△ JOHN DANIEL BRIGGS

△ MARK WILLIAMS

△ ALFRED WILLIAMS (MRS)

△ LOUIS DUPREE, MOG

△ THOMAS E. SKINNER, MOG

△ WISCONSIN ILLINDY ROYSTER

△ WILLIAM NEWELL DODD

△ ROXANNA MARGARETH

△ ELIZABETH BRIGGS (MRS)

△ AMOS J. BATTLE, MOG

△ T. W. TOBY, MOG

△ J. J. FINCH, MOG

△ G. W. JOHNSTON, MOG

△ T. H. PRITCHARD, MOG

△ LUCINDA BRIGGS (MISS)

△ P. F. PESCU

△ J. J. BIGGS

△ JORDAN

△ JAMES D. ROYSTER, LYNN ADAMS

△ W. D. WILLIAMS, CASWELL LEE

△ WOMBLE

2ND BAPTIST CHURCH

△ TABERNACLE BAPTIST CHURCH

△ NEEDHAM B. BROUGHTON

△ JACOB S. ALLEN

JAMES

FINCH

○ Zelunon Record THUR 5 OCT 1995 Zelunon, NC

JAMES FINCH

JAN ALFORD



James Finch (right) of James Finch Chevrolet in Bailey presents a \$1,000 check to Jan Alford of the Bunn High "Field of Dreams" fund-raising committee. The boosters are building a new football field and other athletic facilities. Those interested in making donations can mail them to the Bunn High School Athletic Boosters, P.O. Box 246, Bunn 27508.

JAMES

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I — — Edwards — settled in House Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844

md Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916

They lived in House Creek Precinct and had 12 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

JAMES ARBA FINCH

○ The Zebulon Record THUR 26 MAY 1988 Zebulon, NC

**James Arba Finch**

James Arba Finch, 75, of Wendell, a retired carpenter, died Friday, May 20. Funeral was 3 p.m. Sunday, May 22, at Knightdale United Methodist Church. Burial was at the church cemetery.

Surviving: wife, Mrs. Evonne Massey Finch; son, Holon "Zeke" Finch of Raleigh; daughters, Mrs. Betty F. Lewis of Middlesex, Mrs. Gwin F. Parson of Titusville, Fla.; stepsons, Steven Carter and Kevin Carter of Middlesex; stepdaughter, Mrs. Phyllis C. Hunt of Louisburg; brother, Talmon Thomas Finch of Knightdale; sister, Mrs. Dare Finch Lamm of Bailey; seven grandchildren; 10 great-grandchildren.

○ See It's 19 JUN 1995 Mary Frances Mahalovich DDP4

I. Fette Endora U of the Nathan U, I / Buster U  
Subdan - Gilbert Buster U line.

A. Marie Belle Finch

1. Betsy Harris and Zeb Hargett, Jr

2. Mishanne Harris and ( ) - - -

a. Jo Anne — and Alan Teague.

B. Helen Finch - died at birth

C. James Stewart Finch, Sr

md (1st) (Jacksonville, FL) Kitty Cox b 1923 (High Point,  
NC) - still living.

md (2nd) - APR 1955 (Chapel Hill, NC) Anne Carlet  
Morse b 4 MAY 1928 (Salisbury, NC).

1. James Stewart Finch, Jr

2. Sandra Marie Finch

3. James Edward Finch <sup>Ph</sup> 13 SEP 1964 (Watts  
Hospital, Durham, NC) - still living.

md De Ann Pruitt

a. Lily Deann Finch b 16 FEB 1992  
(Charterville, SC)



JAMES R FINCH

○ Re CINDY MIZE INPUT TO RPU 26 MAY 2007 RE RAY HISTORY  
HER 10 PAGE RPT CONCERNS 4 EARLY RAYS OF WAKE CO, NC;  
JOSEPH RAY b 1754; JOHN C. RAY b 1759; LUKERAY b 1760, NATHAN RAY<sup>b</sup> 1765  
↳ RE HIS SON DAVID RAY b 1805 (NC)

6. DAVID<sup>3</sup> RAY (JOHN C.<sup>2</sup>, RAY<sup>1</sup>) was born 1805 in Nc. He married EDITH JOPLIN January 23, 1824 in Wake Cty, NC.  
She was born 1806 in Nc.

Children of DAVID RAY and EDITH JOPLIN are:

i. LYDIA<sup>4</sup> RAY, b. 1828, Nc.

10. ii. GILLA RAY, b. 1833, Nc.

11. iii. JAMES G. RAY, b. October 03, 1833, Nc; d. March 10, 1898, Yell Co, Ark

iv. JOSEPH RAY, b. January 1840, Nc.

12. v. ELIZABETH RAY, b. 1838, Nc, d. Aft. 1862, Ark.

13. vi. ARUBELLA RAY, b. 1840, Nc.

vii. FRANCIS RAY, b. 1843, Nc, m. BRYANT

viii. EDITH RAY, b. 1845, Nc.

10. GILLA<sup>4</sup> RAY (DAVID<sup>3</sup>, JOHN C.<sup>2</sup>, RAY<sup>1</sup>) was born 1833 in Nc.  
She married (1) LEWIS in ark. She married (2) JOHN H  
MCCUTCHEM 1856 in Gibson Cty, TN.

Child of GILLA RAY and LEWIS is:

i. JOHN M.<sup>5</sup> LEWIS, b. 1889.

Children of GILLA RAY and JOHN MCCUTCHEM are:

ii. SEBELLA<sup>5</sup> MCCUTCHEM, b. 1860, Tn.

iii. PRISCILLA MCCUTCHEM, b. 1857

iv. ISABELLA MCCUTCHEM, b. 1859.

11. JAMES G.<sup>4</sup> RAY (DAVID<sup>3</sup>, JOHN C.<sup>2</sup>, RAY<sup>1</sup>) was born October 03, 1833 in Nc. and died March 10, 1898 in Yell Co, Ark. He married CATHERINE MATILDA LATTA. She was born December 03, 1834 in TN, and died in Yell Co, Ark.

BOTH BUR VALLEY LEM, HAVENA, YELL CO, AR

Children of JAMES RAY and CATHERINE LATTA are:

i. CATHERINE ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> RAY, b. October 1869, Ark, m. BENNY WHITE

ii. JOSEPH F. RAY, b. 1870, Ark, m. CATIE COLDWELL SCOTT, b. 1867, Ark

iii. MARY P. RAY, b. 1872, Ark

iv. JOHN IAC RAY, b. December 31, 1873, Ark

12. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> RAY (DAVID<sup>3</sup>, JOHN C.<sup>2</sup>, RAY<sup>1</sup>) was born 1838 in Nc, and died Aft. 1862 in Ark. She married THOMAS ISAAC MARSHALL BLEDSOE April 04, 1858 in Gibson Cty, TN, son of ISAAC BLEDSOE and LUCY MARSHALL. He was born Abt. 1832, and died September 01, 1862 in Camp Hope, Ark.

i. MARY ISAAC<sup>5</sup> BLEDSOE, b. November 04, 1862, Ark, m. JOHN PERRY BABB; b. 1858, Ark

Children of ELIZABETH RAY and THOMAS BLEDSOE are:

ii. MARTHA MARSHALL BLEDSOE, b. August 1865, Ark; m. JAMES R. FINCH<sup>1</sup> ark.

13. ARUBELLA<sup>4</sup> RAY (DAVID<sup>3</sup>, JOHN C.<sup>2</sup>, RAY<sup>1</sup>) was born 1840 in Nc. She married JOHN UNDERWOOD August 09, 1865 in Yell Cty, Ark..

i. NANCY<sup>5</sup> UNDERWOOD, b. 1868, Ark.

Children of ARUBELLA RAY and JOHN UNDERWOOD are:

ii. MARY F. UNDERWOOD, b. 1869, Ark.

iii. SARAH F. UNDERWOOD, b. 1872, Ark.

iv. SEBELLA UNDERWOOD, b. 1873, Ark.

v. GILLA UNDERWOOD, b. 1875

vi. JAMES W. UNDERWOOD, b. 1877, Ark.

vii. SAMUEL UNDERWOOD, b. December 1879, Ark.

① see ltr 27 APR 1980 Emmy Lou U & RPM  
 " The third child of Lettie Upchurch Finch  
 [Leddie Endora U] was a son and my brother  
 reminded me that his name was Stuart  
 I. Leddie Endora U of the Nathan U, I / Burks U  
 Sublan - Gilbert Burtis U line  
 A. James Stuart Finch ]

② see ltr 11 FEB 1995 Mary F. Mahalovich & RPM  
James Stuart Finch d 23 JAN 1985  
 md 1st Kitty --  
 md 2nd Anne --  
 He had a son James Stuart Finch, Jr.

③ see ltr 19 JUN 1995 Mary Frances Mahalovich & RPM  
JSF, Sr b 21 AUG 1923 (Zelulon, NC) d 7 NOV 1982  
 (Hortonville, SC) (Bus - Zelulon, NC). He had just 3 children  
 md (1st) Jacksonville, FL) Kitty Cox b 1923 (High Point, NC)  
 still living  
 md (2nd) APR 1955 (Chapel Hill, NC) Anne Carter Moursal b 4 MAY  
 1928 (Salisbury, NC)

① See Ltr 11 FEB 1995 Mary F. Mahalowitz DRPM

I. Leddie Eudora U of Wm Nathan U, I / Buster U  
 Subolan - Gilbert Buster U June.

A. Marie Sanford Finch

1. John Stuart Snakenburg

md 1st Sandra Talbot

md 2nd Mary F. Mahalowitz.

a. Melissa Jennifer Snakenburg b 3 AUG 1968

md Gary Hunkel

i. Skyles Drake Hunkel. b 1994

2. Diane Finch Snakenburg

3. William Wade Snakenburg, III b 1949 d 1949

B. James Stuart Finch, Sr md 1st Kitty --  
 md 2nd Anne --

1. James Stuart Finch, Jr b 1953 d 1964

2. Sandra Finch

3. Son Finch

② See Ltr 19 JUN 1995 Mary Frances Mahalowitz DRPM

JSF, Jr b 1943 (Jacksonville, FL) d 1964. He never married  
 or had children.

FROM FRANKLIN COUNTY HERITAGE BOOK-2008 VOL I. ARTICLE 623  
"JOHN HENRY "JACK" FERGUSON FAMILY"-BY: BONNIE FERGUSON  
WOOD; RESEARCHER MAYLON P. COOKE

I. Henry Wiley Ferguson m(d) Virginia Adde Young  
A. John Henry F. "JACK" b 10 SEP 1899 (FC, NC) d 13 MAR 1974 (FC, NC)  
m 19 NOV 1924 (Youngville TWP, FC, NC) Florence Woodlief \*\*\*  
b 15 SEP 1905 (FC, NC) d 6 OCT 1991 (FC, NC)

- Δ B. Morris S. F, Sr
- Δ C. Rosa EMA F
- Δ m(d) Otis M. Shodrock
- Δ D. Lula F. m(d)
- Δ Rebin Woodlief \*
- Δ E. Annie Belle F m(d)
- Δ H. James Melvin
- Δ F. Nora F m(d) -- MOORE
- Δ G. Virginia F. m(d)
- Δ C. T. GARDEN
- Δ H. Clellie Mae F
- A. m(d) Willie R. Peele.

1. Dorothy Mae F "DOT" b 24 JUL 1930 (FC, NC) m(d) MAYLON PERRY COOKE Δ
2. Charlie Barnes F b 23 APR 1932 (FC, NC) Δ
3. BERVIN Henry F b 2 JUL 1935 (FC, NC) m(d) SHIRLEY MAE FULLER d/o Charlie Fuller & Virginia Murphy Δ
4. Bonnie Jean F. b 2 JUL 1935 m(d) Harold Vincent WOOD s/o Henry Wood & Sally Mitchell ΔΔ
5. Mae Florence F. b 9 MAY 1937 ( ) m(d) James W. Finch s/o Henry Finch & Rosalyn Burgess ΔΔ

I - - - WOODLIEF

- A. FLORENCE W\*\*\* ↑
- B. ROBIN W \*
- Δ C. Sallie L. W
- Δ m(d) W<sup>m</sup> Powell
- Δ D. Minnie M. W
- Δ m(d) Josh Powell
- Δ E. Raymond L. W.
- Δ m(d) Vanmeter S. Penell
- Δ F. Rancher W. "Doc"
- Δ G. Melly W. m(d)
- Δ L. F. Edwards
- Δ H. Albert Woodlief m(d) Ethel U
- Δ I. Lena W. m(d)
- Δ Granes Murray
- Δ S. W<sup>m</sup> W m(d)
- Δ Ina Frances Cash

6. John Wiley F b 13 FEB 1940 (FC, NC) d 29 JUN 1981 ( ) m(d) Peggy Dunes Wiley Δ
7. Samuel Ellis F. b 13 FEB 1942 ( ) m(d) PATSY KINTON Δ
8. Joekie Nell F. b 23 MAY 1946 m(d) ( ) Paul David Pearce s/o Ben Pearce & Dorothy BECK m(d) ERVIN Allen ΔΔ
9. Peggy Ann F b 15 OCT 1947 m(d) ( ) W<sup>m</sup> J. Bullock, Jr "BILLY" m(d) ( ) W<sup>m</sup> Kirby Brantley s/o Randolph Brantley & Claudia Mansey. ΔΔ

Δ ETHEL  
Δ ELIZABETH  
Δ UPCIURCH  
↓  
D/O  
JOHN CALVIN U

Δ s/o GENEVA ANN U. D/O STEPHEN U, s/o JUBAL U, I NOC

I. Philip Perry b 1685

A. Jeremiah Perry b 1731

JARVIS WESLEY PERRY, SR BOOK BY Ned Klopp Perry, SR - 2007

1. John Perry "Speck" b 1769 (FCNC)

Ruth Rebecca Alford

a. Miller Perry b 1850 -> CA

i. Wesley B. Perry CSA b 1829

(I) Charles Wesley Perry b 1861 (FCNC)

(B) Harley Franklin Perry b 15 DEC 1898 (FCNC) d 21 JAN 1972 (FCNC) (Dun Peacock Church) m d 7 MAR 1925 (FCNC) b 18 OCT 1903 (FCNC) d 9 AUG 1989 (WCNC)

(1) Melrose Alford Perry b 18 MAY 1926 (FCNC) (F) m d 10 JAN 1948 (WCNC) Sprite Clayton Ferrell b 3 AUG 1925 (WCNC) w/o Willie Ferrell & LORNA BAKER

(a) Clayton Franklin Ferrell b 3 JUL 1959 (WCNC)

m d (1st) 27 SEP 1986 (Nashville, TN) Leslie Kay Austin b 14 MAY 1958 (Chattanooga, TN) - Separated 1993

m d (2nd) 1996 (1) Kimberly Hope Beard b 9 JUN 1964 (Franklin, Williamson Co, TN) w/o Harold Beard & Patsy Johnson

(i) Abatis Clayton Ferrell b 26 JUN 1997 (WCNC)

(ii) Sarah Elizabeth Ferrell b 1996 (Davidson Co, TN)

(b) Mel Alan Ferrell b 3 JUN 1965 (WCNC) m d 3 APR 1993 (1)

Arlene Rose Frayer b 14 MAY 18 1966 (WCNC)

w/o Wayne Frayer & Bernice Edwards

(i) Amber Peri Ferrell b 4 OCT 1996 (WCNC)

(ii) Crystal Ene Ferrell b 2 JAN 2001 (WCNC)

(2) Franklin Harley Perry b 29 SEP 1927 (FCNC) d 8 APR 1950 (FCNC) (Dun Peacock) killed in motorcycle Accident - Burn - washed State HIGHWAY Burns

(3) Barbara Jane Perry b 1 APR 1930 (FCNC) m d 11 APR 1953 (WCNC)

Neuma Elmo Finch, SR b 4 NOV 1927 (WCNC) d 9 FEB 1984 (WCNC)

(a) Neuma Elmo Finch, Jr b 1 JUN 1964 (WCNC) m d 24 NOV 1990 (WCNC)

Robin Pulley b 7 MAY 1967 (WCNC) w/o Robin Pulley & Brenda ?

(i) Camden Elmo Finch b 8 APR 1994 (WCNC)

(ii) Evan Nealer Finch b 9 MAY 1996 (WCNC)

(iii) Conner Robert Finch b 5 JUN 1994 (WCNC)

JAMES DUPREE  
ELMER FINE  
RICHARDSON  
5/10  
LARRY BIRD  
WAYNE DEC  
DUPREE 1963

(i) Savannah Jane Dupree b 10 NOV 1998

(ii) Alex Vadim

Dupree b 14 APR 2003

(b) Janie Ruth Finch b 5 APR 1967 (WCNC) m d 18 MAY 1996 (WC) 15 JUN 1996 (NC) LARRY BIRD WAYNE DEC DUPREE 1963

(c) Franklin Perry Finch b 8 NOV 1971 (WCNC)

(d) Katy Elma Finch b 18 AUG 1960 (WCNC) d 8 NOV 1960 (WCNC)

(4) Rebecca Florence Perry b 5 SEP 1934 (FCNC) m d 25 SEP 1954 (1)

Clarence Lafayette Beddingfield b 1 DEC 1928

(i) Marsha Lynn Beddingfield b 27 SEP 1955 (WCNC) m d 1985 (1) Matthew

Goyak, Jr b 14 OCT 1953 (i) Elizabeth Ashley Goyak b 23 OCT 1988

(ii) Catherine Alford Goyak b 6 DEC 1990

(b) Amy Suzanne Beddingfield b 27 SEP 1960 (WC) m d 13 APR 1991 (NC) CANNADY b 1957

(i) Grayson Gary Cannady b 3 AUG 2000

(c) Bob Perry Beddingfield b 28 SEP 1963 (FCNC)

○ Zebulon Record THUR 16 MAY 1996 Zebulon, NC

## Finch and Dupree feted

On April 14, Janie Finch of Zebulon, bride-elect of Wayne Dupree of Zebulon, was honored at a bridesmaids' luncheon at the home of Melrose Ferrell. Hostesses for the event were Rebecca Beddingfield, aunt of the bride-elect; Marsha Goyak, cousin of the bride-elect; Amy Canady, cousin of the bride-elect; and Ms. Ferrell, aunt of the bride-elect.

Upon arrival, Miss Finch was presented a miniature pink carnation corsage. Her mother, Barbara Finch, and the bridegroom-elect's mother, Elmerine Dupree, received similar miniature pink carnation corsages.

The hostesses presented the bride-elect with a five-piece place setting in her fine china pattern and a hand-painted china dish. Approximately 20 guests attended.

The bridal couple-elect were honored at a dinner party on April 20 at the Zebulon Civic Centre. Hostesses were Betsy Baker and Christi Driver.

Miss Finch was presented a white carnation corsage featuring white tulle. Dupree was given a miniature white carnation boutonniere.

The dining area was decorated with white cloths featuring mirrored tiles with a floating white tea candle in a crystal glass with English ivy and baby's breath at the base. The head table featured a mixed flower arrangement with white lilies, white mums, purple tulips and white daisies.

The meal was buffet-style consisting of pork barbecue, fried chicken, boiled potatoes, slaw, Brunswick stew, hush puppies, corn sticks, rolls and ice tea. For dessert, guests were served pound cake, pig picking cake and chocolate cake.

The hostesses presented the couple-elect with a lead crystal vase. Approximately 25 guests attended.

...

On April 21, a bridal shower was held for Miss Finch at Hales Chapel Baptist Church. Hostesses were Susie Hinnant, Ruth Dupree, Judy Nappier, Margie Driver, Vickie Andrews, Amy Andrews, Vonnie Andrews, Lula Earp and Shelia Driver.

Upon arrival, the bride-elect was presented a white carnation corsage featuring two silver wedding bands.

The couple-elect were honored at a handyman shower/cookout on April 27 at the home of Russell and Ruth Moss. Hosts and hostesses were Mr.

and Mrs. Ray Hocutt, Mr. and Mrs. Rod Hutson, Mr. and Mrs. Russell Moss, Mr. and Mrs. William Moss, and Mr. and Mrs. Robert Pulley.

Upon arrival, Miss Finch was presented a white carnation corsage with red tulle and red-checked ribbon. Dupree was presented a single white carnation boutonniere.

Guests were seated outside by the deck area overlooking the pond. Each dinner table featured a red-checked tablecloth with a red lantern and magnolia leaves.

The meal consisted of barbecue chicken, baked beans, slaw, potato salad, string bean casserole, hush puppies, bread, ice tea and soft drinks. For dessert, guests were served German chocolate cake, eclair cake, banana pudding and assorted brownies.

The hosts and hostesses presented the couple-elect a ladder as their handyman gift. Approximately 25 guests attended.

...

On April 28, Miss Finch was honored at a lingerie shower at T K Tripps restaurant in Raleigh. Hostesses for the occasion were Tammy Corbett and Sarah Holland.

Upon arrival, the bride-elect was presented a pink carnation corsage. Guests included former nursing friends from Wake Technical Community College. Each guest had their individual choice dinner entree.

The bride-elect received various lingerie items from the guests. Approximately 12 guests attended.

...

On May 4, Miss Finch was honored at a lingerie shower at Border Cafe in Raleigh. Hostesses for the occasion were Terri Bullock and Polly Allmon.

Guests included former high school classmates from Zebulon High School class of 1985. Each guest chose their own individual dish for dinner.

The bride-elect received various lingerie gifts from the guests. Approximately 12 guests attended.

Miss Finch and Dupree will be married May 18.

JANIE FINCH ↑  
WAYNE DUPREE

JANIE RUTH FINCH

③

○ Zebulon Record THUR 29 FEB 1996 Zebulon, NC

JANIE FINCH ↑  
WAYNE DUPRÉE

## Finch, Dupree feted at shower

Bridal couple-elect Janie Finch and Wayne Dupree, both of Zebulon, were honored at a chicken dinner/kitchen shower Feb. 17 at the Zebulon Shrine Club. Hosts for the event were Elmo and Robin Finch, brother and sister-in-law of the bride-elect; Camden Finch, nephew of the bride-elect; and Franklin Finch, brother of the bride-elect.

Janie Finch was presented a red rose corsage featuring miniature kitchen utensils and magnets. Dupree was given a single red rose boutonniere. The bride-elect's mother, Barbara Finch, and the bridegroom-elect's mother, Elermine Dupree, were presented red rose corsages with miniature kitchen utensils similar to that of the bride-elect.

The theme of the event focused on the traditional Valentine's heart. The head table featured a red heart balloon arch. Hand-painted wooden cupids with Baker's fern and baby's breath on mirrored tiles served as center-

pieces for each table. On the main table, the centerpiece consisted of two mirrored tiles with magnolias flanked by three bubbled candleholders with burning tapers.

Upon arrival, guests were served appetizers of sausage-stuffed bacon roll-ups, a heart-shaped cheese mold, chips with a cream-cheese pace dip, roasted pecans and strawberry punch. The meal consisted of barbecue chicken, creamed potatoes, slaw, Brunswick stew, bread, tea, lemonade and red velvet cake.

The couple-elect received various kitchen items to be used in their new home. The hosts presented the couple an under-the-counter toaster oven and a hand-painted heart flowerpot. The mothers were given miniature hand-painted heart flowerpots.

All guests were presented a heart lollipop as a party favor to remember the evening. Approximately 65 guests attended.

Janie Finch and Dupree will be married May 18.

JANIE RUTH

FINCH

(4)

① Zebulon Record THUR 18 APR 1996 Zebulon, NC

JANIE FINCH ↑

WAYNE DUPREE

## Finch and Dupree feted

Bridal couple-elect Janie Finch and Wayne Dupree, both of Zebulon, were honored at a lunch buffet March 10 at Griff's Restaurant in Wilson. Hosts for the occasion were the following aunts, uncles and cousins of the bride-elect: Durant and Crae Finch; Carol and Gail Finch; Troy and Gwyn Price; Billy and Carolyn Bunn; Chris, Dabney and McCall Bunn; and Scott and Amy Norton.

Miss Finch was presented a miniature pink and white carnation corsage featuring pearl sprays. Dupree was given a single miniature red carnation boutonniere. The bride-elect's mother, Barbara Finch, and the bridegroom-elect's mother, Elermine Dupree, received pink, red and white miniature carnation corsages.

On March 24, the bride-elect was honored at a Tupperware bridal shower given by Doris Jones and Veronica Flora of Spring Hope.

Miss Finch was presented a white carnation corsage highlighted with white tulle and bridal lace. She was also presented a Tupperware corsage featuring miniature kitchen magnets and utensils.

Miss Finch was given various Tupperware items chosen by the guests to be used in her new kitchen. The hostesses presented the bride-elect with a rolling pin and biscuit board set, and a variety of storage containers. Approximately 20 guests attended.

•••

The bridal couple-elect were given a room-to-room shower and spaghetti dinner on March 30. Hosts for the occasion were Mel and Arliss Ferrell.

On March 31, a floating miscellaneous shower was held for Miss Finch at Hopkins Chapel Baptist Church. Hosts for the event were Joanne Mitchell, Bonita Perry, Basil and Kay Perry, and Franklin Finch.



JANIE RUTH FINCH

(5)

Zebulon Record THUR 1 FEB 1996 Zebulon, NC

LARRY WAYNE DUPREE }  
JANIE RUTH FINCH } →

Zebulon Record  
THUR 10 DEC 1998  
Zebulon, NC ↓

**Birth**

Wayne and Janie Dupree of Zebulon announce the Nov. 10 birth of a daughter, Savannah Jane Dupree. She weighed 5 pounds, 8 ounces, and was 19¼ inches long.

The maternal grandmother is Barbara Finch of Zebulon. The paternal grandparents are Mr. and Mrs. Larry Dupree of Zebulon.

WAYNE DUPREE  
JANIE FINCH  
LARRY DUPREE



Larry Wayne Dupree and Janie Ruth Finch

## Finch and Dupree

Barbara Perry Finch of Zebulon announces the engagement of her daughter, Janie Ruth Finch, to Larry Wayne Dupree of Zebulon, the son of Mr. and Mrs. James Larry Dupree of Zebulon. Miss Finch is also the daughter of the late Neuma Elmo Finch Sr.

The wedding is planned for May 18 at 8 p.m. at Hopkins Chapel Baptist Church in Zebulon.

Family and friends are invited to attend.

JANIE RUTH FINCH

6

Zebulon Record THUR 20 JUN 1996 Zebulon, NC



Mrs. Larry Wayne Dupree  
Janie Ruth Finch

Janie Ruth Finch of Zebulon and Larry Wayne Dupree of Zebulon were united in marriage May 18 at Hopkins Chapel Baptist Church in Zebulon. The double-ring ceremony was performed by the Rev. W.C. Barham and the Rev. Norris Cook.

JANIE RUTH FINCH ↑  
LARRY WAYNE DUPREE  
BARBARA (PERRY) FINCH  
NEUMA ELMO FINCH, SR  
JAMES LARRY DUPREE  
WALTON DUPREE  
ELMO FINCH, JR

The bride is the daughter of Barbara Perry Finch of Zebulon and the late Neuma Elmo Finch Sr. Parents of the bridegroom are Mr. and Mrs. James Larry Dupree of Zebulon.

The bride's step-grandmother is Bettie Finch of Zebulon. The bridegroom's grandparents are Mr. and Mrs. Walton Dupree of Clayton.

Given in marriage by her brother, Elmo Finch Jr., the bride wore

She was attended by Kim Moss of Wake Forest and Leasa Peele of Zebulon as matrons of honor. Bridesmaids were Terri Bullock of Zebulon, Amy Cannady of Zebulon, Tammy Corbett of Wake Forest, Carol Finch of Clayton, Lisa Fuller of Zebulon, Cindy Jackson of Zebulon and Amy

Norton of Zebulon. The junior bridesmaid was Elizabeth Goyak of Myrtle Beach, S.C.

Honorary bridesmaids were Sheri Braden of Raleigh; Arliss Ferrell of Zebulon; Robin Finch of Zebulon; Veronica Flora of Spring Hope; Mary Hutson of Branchard, Mich.; Judy Jones of Wendell; Wendy Perry of Middlesex; and Janine Wood of Zebulon.

Catherine Goyak of Myrtle Beach, S.C., was the miniature bride. The miniature bridegroom was Richard Dupree of Clayton. Camden Finch served as the ring bearer.

The bridegroom chose his father to be his best man. Franklin Finch of Zebulon served as the head groomsman. Groomsmen were Buddy Andrews, Joe Bailey, Tony Creech, Gary Driver, Sonny Driver, Mel Ferrell and Tommy Jackson, all of Zebulon. The junior groomsman was Joshua Andrews of Zebulon.

Wedding music was presented by Melody Brown of Zebulon, soloist; Danny Dupree of Clayton, soloist and guitarist; Woody Brannan of Zebulon, pianist; Jill Bunn of Zebulon, organist; and Frankie Pulley of Knightdale, trumpeter.

Tammy Proctor of Cary served at the guest register. Program attendants were Amy Andrews of Wendell and Jamie Sadler of Zebulon. Garland Tant of Zebulon served as the candle lighter. Melrose Ferrell of Zebulon directed the wedding. Rebecca Beddingfield of Zebulon was the assistant director.

The bride is a graduate of Zebulon High School and Wake Technical Community College. She is a registered nurse at Wake Medical Center.

Her husband is a graduate of Smithfield-Selma High School and attended N.C. State University. He is manager at Spring Branch Farms in Middlesex.

After a wedding trip to Hawaii, the couple will make their home in Zebulon.

#### Reception

Immediately after the ceremony, a reception was held at the Zebulon Civic Centre hosted by the bride's mother. Guests were greeted by Mr. and Mrs. Alex Dupree and Mr. and Mrs. Durant Finch. Melissa Jones was the register attendant.

Guests were presented potpourri bags, matchbooks and birdseed cups as favors for the evening. Birdseed cups were presented by Kaitlyn Andrews and Austin Ferrell. Goodbyes were said by Mr. and Mrs. Billy Bunn.

#### Rehearsal Dinner

A rehearsal dinner, hosted by the parents of the bridegroom-elect, was held May 17 at the Zebulon Rotary/Woman's Club Building. Guests were greeted by Mr. and Mrs. Alex Dupree.

JERADA

FINCH

① Zebulon Record THUR 11 FEB 1999 Zebulon, NC

I. MILLON BASCO LEWIS  
M&L) JERADA FINCH ↑

A. FANNIE LEWIS  
M&L) F.M. EDWARDS

1. GLENNIE EDWARDS
2. LUCY EDWARDS
3. W. FLOYD EDWARDS

B. OLLIE LEWIS

C. GORA LEWIS

D. JERADA LEWIS

E. BASCO LEWIS

F. CARROLL LEWIS

**Fannie L. Edwards**

Fannie Lewis "Mother Ed" Edwards, 91, a resident of East Carolina Care Nursing Home, Windsor, died Monday, Feb. 8. Funeral service was Wednesday, Feb. 10, at Cashie Baptist Church. Burial was at Gethsemane Memorial Gardens, Zebulon.

She was born in Nash County to the late Millon Basco and Jerada Finch Lewis. She was the widow of F.M. Edwards. She was a member of Cashie Baptist Church, the Eastern Star and the Deborah Sunday school class.

Surviving: daughters, Glennis E. Jones of Greenville, Lucy E. Byrd of Columbus; son, W. Floyd Edwards of Zebulon; sisters, Ollie L. Hinton, Gora L. Edwards and Jerada L. Collins, all of Zebulon; brothers, Basco Lewis of Middlesex, Carroll Lewis of Windsor; eight grandchildren; 13 great-grandchildren.

Memorial contributions may be made to the Bertie County Rescue Squad, P.O. Box 74, Windsor 27983, or to the Cashie Baptist Church Building Fund, 221 S. Queen St., Windsor 27983.

Arrangements by Walker Funeral Home.

JERADA

FINCH

○ Zebulon Record THUR 2 MAY 1996 Zebulon, NC

I. BASS LEWIS

m & ( ) JERADA FINCH ↑

A. VADA LEWIS

m & ( ) WILLIAM BERRY STRICKLAND, SR

1. J. RICHARD STRICKLAND
2. WILLIAM BERRY STRICKLAND, JR
3. MABLE IRENE STRICKLAND
4. JERRY STRICKLAND
5. LEWIS CLYDE STRICKLAND, SR
6. CARSON E. STRICKLAND
7. WINTON W. STRICKLAND
8. JOYCE S. STRICKLAND MDL -- HINTON

B. OLLIE LEWIS (F) m & ( ) -- HINTON

C. GORA LEWIS (F) m & ( ) -- EDWARDS

D. JERADA LEWIS (F) m & ( ) -- COLLINS

E. FANNIE LEWIS (F) m & ( ) -- EDWARDS

F. BASCO LEWIS (M)

G. CARROLL LEWIS (M)

H → (9 MORE SIBLINGS NOT NAMED  
- DECEASED?)

**Vada L. Strickland**

Vada Lewis Strickland, 99, of Nashville, died Wednesday, April 24. Funeral service was Saturday, April 27, at Johnson Funeral Home, Nashville Chapel. Burial was at Lee's Chapel Baptist Church cemetery, Middlesex.

Mrs. Strickland was born Jan. 21, 1897, in Nash County, the oldest of 16 children born to the late Bass and Jerada Finch Lewis. She was the widow of William Berry Strickland. She was also preceded in death by sons J. Richard Strickland and W.B. Strickland Jr., and daughter Mable Irene Strickland.

Surviving: sons, Jerry Strickland of Rocky Mount, Lewis Clyde Strickland Sr. of Epps Forks, Va., Carson E. Strickland of Raleigh, Winton W. Strickland of Goldsboro; daughter, Joyce S. Hinton of Nashville; 20 grandchildren; 20 great-grandchildren; sisters, Ollie L. Hinton, Gora L. Edwards and Jerada L. Collins, all of Zebulon, Fannie L. Edwards of Windsor; brothers, Basco Lewis of Middlesex, Carroll Lewis of Windsor; many nieces and nephews.

JIMMY

FINCH

○ Zelulon Record THUR 76 JAN 1997 Zelulon, NC

NELL WHITLEY

JIMMY FINCH

*Nell W. Finch*

Neil Whitley Finch, 82, of Wilson, died Thursday, Jan. 9, at Rex Hospital. Funeral service was Saturday, Jan. 11, at Samaria Baptist Church near Middlesex. Interment was at Bailey City Cemetery.

Surviving: daughters and sons-in-law, Peggy and Wallace "Tom" Bryant and Betsy and Gordon Bailes, all of Spring Hope; son and daughter-in-law, Jimmy and Phyllis Finch of Middlesex; sister, Ruth W. Bissette of Bailey; granddaughter, Lisa Bailes of Rocky Mount; grandsons and wives, Steve and Anne Bryant of Snow Hill, Michael and Teri Bryant of Rocky Mount, Eddie and Sonja Bailes of Gastonia, Phil and Sonya Bryant of Warner Robins, Ga.; six great-grandchildren.

Arrangements by Shingleton Funeral Home.

○ From the 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III Ed RPM

I. Clairborne Finch b abt 1768

- A. Ann C. Finch "Nanny" b abt 1790  
(Nash Co, NC) d 1856 (Nash Co, NC)  
md 7 FEB 1806 (NC) John Perry  
b abt 1784 d 1856
- B. Mary Finch "Polly" b abt 1791  
(Nash Co, NC) d before 1863 (Nash  
Co, NC) md abt 1810 (NC) James  
Morgan b 1787/1788 d 1863
- C. Frances Finch "Fanny" b 8 MAR 1792  
(Nash Co, NC) d 19 FEB 1857 (Credell  
Co, NC) md abt 1813 (Nash Co, NC)  
Robert Johnson b abt 1789
- D. Freeman Finch b abt 1793 (Nash Co, NC)  
d before 1849 (GA) md abt 1821  
Deborah Solomon b abt 1800
- E. Prerin Finch b 24 NOV 1795 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 24 JUL 1880 (Nash Co, NC) md 26 MAY 1858 (Nash Co, NC)  
Ferelice Lafayette Strickland b abt 1825 d 22 NOV 1860
- F. Martha Finch "Patsy" b abt 1796 (Nash Co, NC) d md  
abt 1815 Benjamin Glover b abt 1791 "Bennie"
- G. John T. Finch b 1798 (Nash Co, NC) d 19 DEC 1817 (GA)
- H. Hudson Finch b 24 JUN 1800 (Nash Co, NC) d 2 SEP 1854  
(Nash Co, NC) md 25 JUL 1823 Mary Minty Lindsey "Polly"  
b 24 AUG 1805 d 30 JUL 1880
- I. Elizabeth Mearns Finch "Betsy" b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)  
d NC md 1827 (NC) Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805
- J. Nancy Finch "Ney" b 25 NOV 1805 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 29 JUL 1857 (Nash Co, NC) md 8 MAR 1825 (Nash  
Co, NC) Marmaduke Rich b 1800 d 13 NOV 1890

ANCESTORS  
OF SSU →

JUDY

FINCH

○ Zebulon Record THUR 21 SEP 1995 Zebulon, NC

I. Willie Kenneth Eason, Sr

md (1) Judy Finch ↑

A. Willie Kenneth Eason, Jr

md (1) Cynthia Allison

**W. Kenneth Eason Jr.**

Willie Kenneth "Ken" Eason Jr., 26, of Zebulon, died Tuesday, Sept. 12, in Portland, Maine. Funeral was Saturday, Sept. 16, at L. Harold Poole Funeral Service chapel. Burial was at Corinth Baptist Church cemetery, Zebulon.

He was a graduate of East Wake High School and attended Wake Technical Community College. He was a truck driver.

He was preceded in death by his father, Willie Kenneth Eason Sr., Aug. 19, 1992.

Surviving: wife, Cynthia Allison Eason; mother, Judy Finch Eason of Knightdale.

KATY ELMA FINCH

I. Philip Perry b. 1685

A. Jeremiah Perry b. 1731

JARVIS WESLEY PERRY, SR BOOK BY Ned Klopp Perry, SR - 2007

1. John Perry "Speck" b. 1769 (FCNC)

Ruth Rebecca Alford

a. Miller Perry d. 1850 -> CA

i. Wesley B. Perry CSA b. 1829

(E) Charles Wesley Perry b. 1861 (FCNC)

(B) Harley Franklin Perry b. 15 DEC 1898 (FCNC) d. 21 JAN 1972 (FCNC) (Dun Prance Church) m. 7 MAR 1925 (FCNC) d. 18 OCT 1903 (FCNC) d. 9 AUG 1989 (WCNC)

(1) Melrose Alford Perry b. 18 MAY 1926 (FCNC) (F) m. 10 JAN 1948 (WCNC) Sprite Clayton Ferrell b. 3 AUG 1925 (WCNC) s/o Willie Ferrell & LORNA BAKER

(a) Clayton Franklin Ferrell b. 3 JUL 1959 (WCNC)

m. (1st) 27 SEP 1986 (Nashville, TN) Leslie Kay Austin b. 14 MAY 1958 (Chattanooga, TN) - Separated 1993

m. (2nd) 1996 (1) Kimberly Hope Beard b. 9 JUN 1964 (Franklin, Williamson Co, TN) d/o Harold Beard & Patry Johnson

(i) Abatis Clayton Ferrell b. 26 JUN 1997 (WCNC)

(ii) Sarah Elizabeth Ferrell b. 1996 (Davidson Co, TN)

(b) Mel Alan Ferrell b. 3 JUN 1965 (WCNC) m. 3 APR 1993 (1)

Arlene Rose Frayer b. 14 MAY 1966 (WCNC)

d/o Wayne Frayer & Bernice Edwards

(i) Amber Perri Ferrell b. 4 OCT 1996 (WCNC)

(ii) Crystal Eve Ferrell b. 2 JAN 2001 (WCNC)

(2) Franklin Harley Perry b. 29 SEP 1927 (FCNC) d. 8 APR 1950 (FCNC) (Dun Prance) killed in motorcycle accident - Burn - washed State HWY 1 Burn

(3) Barbara Jane Perry b. 1 APR 1930 (FCNC) m. 11 APR 1953 (WCNC)

Neuma Elmo Finch, SR b. 4 NOV 1927 (WCNC) d. 9 FEB 1984 (WCNC)

(a) Neuma Elmo Finch, Jr b. 1 JUN 1964 (WCNC) m. 24 NOV 1990 (WCNC)

Robin Pulley b. 7 MAY 1967 (WCNC) d/o Robin Pulley & Brenda P

(i) Camden Elmo Finch b. 8 APR 1994 (WCNC)

(ii) Evan Nealer Finch b. 9 MAY 1996 (WCNC)

(iii) Corner Robert Finch b. 5 JUN 1994 (WCNC)

(b) Jamie Ruth Finch b. 5 APR 1967 (WCNC) m. 18 MAY 1996 (WC) WAYNE DEC 1996 (NC) DUPREE 1963

(c) Franklin Perry Finch b. 8 NOV 1971 (WCNC)

(d) Katy Elma Finch b. 18 AUG 1960 (WCNC) d. 8 NOV 1960 (WCNC)

(4) Rebecca Florence Perry b. 5 SEP 1934 (FCNC) m. 25 SEP 1954 (1)

Clarence Lafayette Beddingfield b. 1 DEC 1928

(i) Marsha Lynn Beddingfield b. 22 SEP 1955 (WCNC) m. 15 JUN 1985 (1) Matthew

Goyak, Jr b. 14 OCT 1953 (i) Elizabeth Ashley Goyak b. 23 OCT 1988

(ii) Catherine Alford Goyak b. 6 DEC 1990

(b) Amy Suzanne Beddingfield b. 27 SEP 1960 (WC) m. 13 APR 1991 (NC) GARY BUNN CANNADY b 1957

(i) Grayson Gary Cannady b. 3 AUG 2000

(c) Bob Perry Beddingfield b. 28 SEP 1963 (FCNC)

(d) Savannah Jane Dupree

b. 10 NOV 1998

(ii) Alex Vadim

Dupree

b. 14 APR 2003

JAMES DUPREE  
ELMER DUPREE  
RICHARDSON

LARRY b. 18  
WAYNE DEC  
DUPREE 1963



KELLEY D

FINCH

① Zelulson Record THUR 4 APR 1996 Zelulson, NC

I. Edward Earl Finch  
ma. () Kathy Ann —  
A. Kelley D. Finch ↑

**Kelley D. Finch** has joined the U.S. Army under the delayed enlistment program at the U.S. Army Recruiting Station, Rocky Mount.

The enlistment gives the soldier the option to learn a new skill, travel and become eligible to receive as much as \$30,000 toward a college education, a news release said.

Finch will report to Fort Jackson, S.C., to begin military basic training on Dec. 12. Finch's parents are Edward Earl Finch of Spring Hope and Kathy Ann Finch of Middlesex.

KENNETH S

FINCH

Elizabeth Record THUR 11 AUG 1994 Elizabeth, NC

Marine Lance Cpl. Kenneth S. Finch, son of Kenneth and Diane Finch of Middlesex, was recently promoted to his present rank while serving with Marine Corps Security Force Co., Naval Weapons Station, Yorktown, Va.

KENNETH S

FINCH

○ Zelulon Record THUR 16 DEC 1993 Zelulon, NC

Marine Pfc. Kenneth S. Finch, son of Kenneth R. Finch and Diane F. Finch, both of Middlesex, recently reported for duty with Marine Corps Security Force Company, Naval Weapons Station in Yorktown, Va. The 1992 graduate of North Johnston High School joined the Marine Corps in March.



**Kenneth Finch**

LABAN

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FA 239)

I - - Edwards - who settled in House Creek Precinct of Wake Co, NC near present day Crabtree Mall.

A. James Thomas Edwards b 15 FEB 1844 d 8 AUG 1847  
(Bur - Pleasant Grove Methodist Church Cem, Wake Co, NC)  
m'd Mary Finch b MAY 1851 d 3 MAY 1915 or 1916.  
(Bur - ASHUS). They had 12 children. She may  
have been the dau of Laban Finch or Burton Finch.

B. Charlie Herndon Edwards b 13 OCT 1856 d 20 JAN 1920  
m'd Ina King b 22 JUL 1874 d 2 MAY 1961, dau  
of Leonard King & Josephine - -. They  
had 11 children. Ina taught Sunday School  
Pleasant Grove Methodist Church for many  
years.

C. John Edwards

D. Lucretia Edwards [probable name]

LABAN

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I — — Edwards — settled in House Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844

and Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916

They lived in House Creek Precinct and had 12 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

LAWRENCE O.

FINCH

The Western Wake Herald WED 11 JUN 1986 Apex, NC



William P. Finch

## Finch finishes training

Airman William P. Finch, son of Lawrence O. Finch of Laura Duncan Road, Apex, has graduated from Air Force basic training at Lackland Air Force Base, Texas.

During the six weeks of training the airman studied the Air Force mission, organization and customs and received special training in human relations.

In addition, airmen who complete basic training earn credits toward an associate degree through the Community College of the Air Force.

He is a 1985 graduate of Apex Senior High School.

LESTER FINCH

○ The Zebulon Record THUR JAN 1988 Zebulon, NC

*Lester Finch*

Lester Finch, 78, of Spring Hope, a retired textile employee, died Friday, Jan. 15. Funeral was 3 p.m. Sunday, Jan. 17, at Chapel of Hunt-Murray Funeral Home. Burial was at Spring Hope Memorial Gardens.

Surviving: daughters, Mrs. Ruth Morgan of Wilson, Mrs. Doreen Manning of Tarboro; sons, Lester Finch Jr. of Middleton, Tenn., Lewis Finch of Rocky Mount, Dwight Finch of Spring Hope, Walter Finch of Wendell; sister, Mrs. Lou Sydnor of Colonial Beach, Va.; brothers, Rosenthaw Finch of Middlesex, Jan Harmon Finch of Spring Hope; 14 grandchildren; seven great-grandchildren.

○ See It 19 JUN 1995 Mary Frances Mahalovich DRPH

I. Fette Endora U of the Nathan U, I / Barto U  
Subdan - Gilbert Barto U line.

A. Matie Belle Finch

1. Betsy Harris and Zeb Hargett, Jr
2. Mishanne Harris and ( ) ---
  - a. Jo Anne --- and Alan Teague.

B. Helen Finch - died at birth

C. James Stuart Finch, Sr

md (1st) (Jacksonville, FL) Kitty Cox b 1923 (High Point,  
NC) - still living.

md (2nd) APR 1955 (Chapel Hill, NC) Anne Carlet  
Mourse b 4 MAY 1928 (Salisbury, NC).

1. James Stuart Finch, Jr
2. Sandra Marie Finch
3. James Edward Finch b 13 SEP 1964 (Watts  
Hospital, Durham, NC) - still living.  
md De Ann Pruitt
  - a. Lily Deann Finch b 16 FEB 1992  
(Charlottesville, SC)



LUCILLE

FINCH

○ Zelundon Record THUR 23 APR 1992 Zelundon, NC

**Lucille F. Perry**

Lucille Finch Perry, 65, of Bailey, died Wednesday, April 15. Grave-side service was 3 p.m. Friday, April 17, at Bailey Cemetery.

Surviving: husband, William Forrest Perry Jr.; sons, Tim Perry of Bailey, Danny Perry of Spring Hope; daughter, Sally Jones of Wilson; brothers, John Finch of Bailey, Thomas Finch of Newport News, Va.; six grandchildren.

LULA FINCH

① The Zebulon Record 27 MAR 1986 Zebulon, NC

**Lula Finch Haskins**

Mrs. Lula Finch Haskins, 99, of Bailey, died Friday, March 21. Funeral was at 3 p.m. Sunday, March 23, at Bailey United Methodist Church. Burial was in the Bailey Cemetery.

Surviving: daughter, Mrs. Jesse H. Bissette of Raleigh; son, Quinton F. Haskins of Zebulon.

LYDIA

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I - - Edwards - settled in House Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844

md Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916

They lived in House Creek Precinct and had 12 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia<sup>14</sup>, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

MARIE SANFORD FINCH

①

XID-1204

- ① See on file - It 31 OCT 1977 Mr J.W. Prewitt to R.P.U. (Emma Towrie U)  
 Marie Finch was dau of <sup>SANFORD</sup> ~~Sans~~ and Lettie (W) Finch  
 She mtd a Snabenburg + lives in Raleigh, NC. ↳ XID-1205 ↳ XID-1202
- ② See 5 JUL 1979 It Emma Towrie U to RPU  
 "I once gave the name of my aunt Lettie Upchurch Finch's husband as Sam. I think it was actually Sanford. Their daughter, Marie, married C.W. Snabenburg. I believe he was a tailor in Raleigh."
- ③ See sojourn RPU 16-21 JUL 1983 - NC  
 Marie Finch lives on Wade Ave in Raleigh, NC per John Lee U Jr.
- ④ See It 27 NOV 1987 John Lee U, Jr to RPU  
Marie Sanford Finch b 24 JUL 1919 mtd John Donald Snabenburg (previously called "GUS"). Marie is dau of Lettie U of Dr Nathan U, I / Buster U Subslan.
- ⑤ See It 11 FEB 1995 Mary F. Mahalowich to RPU  
MSF mtd John Donald Snabenburg b 1913 d 1988.  
MSF is still living
- ⑥ See It 19 JUN 1995 Mary Frances Mahalowich to RPU  
MSF b Zelulon, NC mtd 20 FEB 1938 (APEY, NC)  
 John Donald Snabenburg b 17 FEB 1913 (Wilson, NC)  
 d 14 FEB 1988 (Bar-Montlawn Cem, Raleigh, NC). MSF had just three children.

MARIE SANFORD FINCH

XFD-1204

②

20 FEB 1986

MARIE F SNAKENCURE  
3316 WADE AVE  
RALEIGH, NC 27607

Dear Louise Marie,

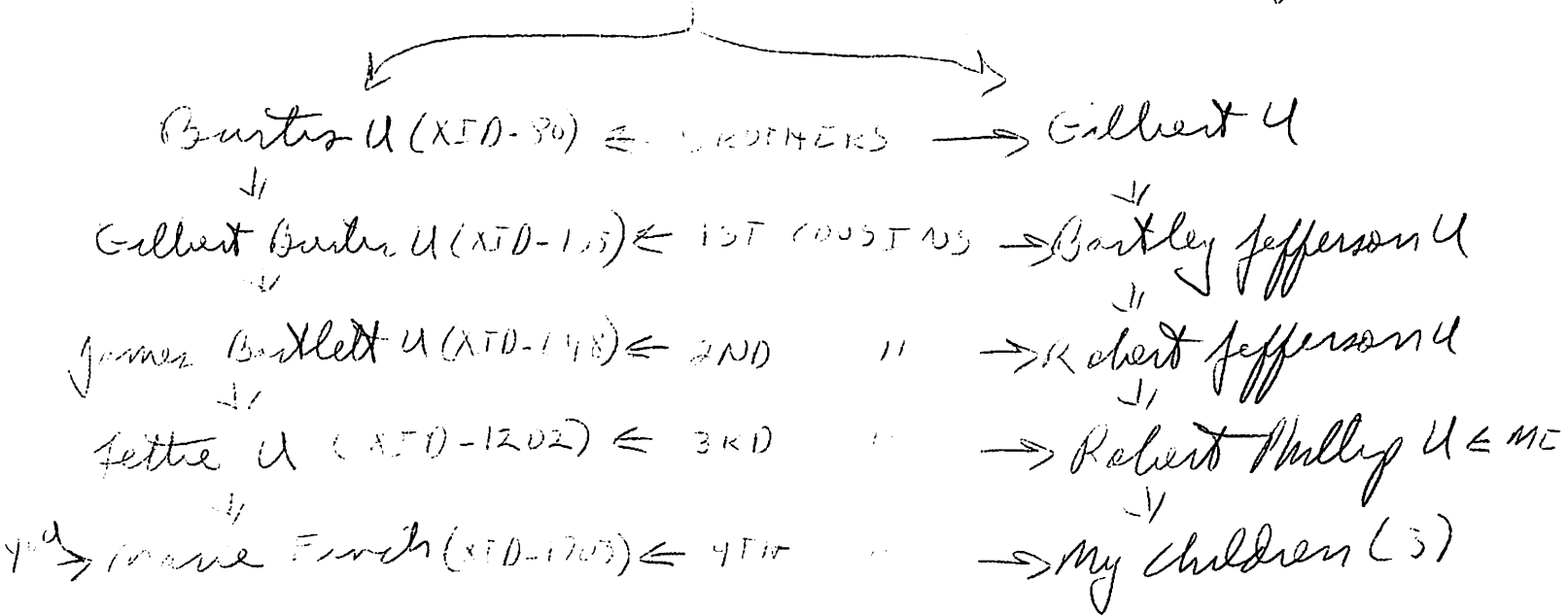
It was great to meet you at the "Upchurch  
Lecture" in February and then in March to get  
your order for the 1986 U D. The first issue  
was sent to you and the other 3 issues for 1986  
will follow throughout the year. I hope you  
will enjoy them. Some extra order blanks  
are enclosed in case you or someone else  
wants to order back issues ~~or~~ current  
issues.

I had hoped to write you earlier but  
since returning to Tucson we moved from  
a regular house to a townhouse. You can  
imagine the confusion. We are just now  
finding everything and I am trying to  
catch up on genealogy.

It is great to have your interest in  
the Upchurch family and I do hope we  
can exchange several letters. You are welcome  
to have details that I have. First let  
me sketch your line and mine.

(3)

Nathaniel U I (XFD-116) (Managerial Management)  
 ↓  
 Richard U I (XFD-117)  
 ↓  
 James U I (XFD-118)  
 ↓  
 Richard U II (XFD-119)  
 ↓  
 Nathan U I (XFD-118) (No. 1 of One)



So your mother and I are 3rd cousins, you and my children are 4th cousins, while you and I are 5th cousins once removed.

There is ~~some~~ a great deal of history available about Nathan U I and his descendants and much of it has appeared and will appear in the Updunch Bulletin, still there is much to be uncovered and organized. I hope you will help by answering a few questions if you happen to have the answers.

Let us start with a few questions and after you have responded I will ask more.

3-  
1) For Lettie Finch; Finch

(4)

- a) what was her full maiden name?
- b) when was she born?
- c) where was she born?
- d) when was she married?
- e) where was she married?
- f) when did she die?
- g) where did she die?
- h) where is she buried?
- i) what was the full name of SANFORD FINCH; when + where born, when and where died, where buried?
- j) was she married just once?
- k) Did she have just 3 children?

2) For MADIE BELL Finch

- a) when + where born?
- b) still living?
- c) when + where married?
- d) Full name of Sam Harris + when and where born?
- e) Full names of her children?

3) For yourself

- a) Full maiden name?
- b) when and where born?
- c) when and where married?
- d) Full name of Gus Zuckenberg + when + where born, still living?
- e) Full names of your children + their spouses?
- f) Any grandchildren?

4) For Stuart Finch - Any details at all I have only his name - ??

I hope you and the rest of the folks found the Upshunks feature of interest. If so I hope to do it again in 1988. It was a real thrill for me. As I recall you had someone with you did you not? Who was it.

Do you know your 1st cousin John Lee U Jr who lives on Dixie Trail. He has been wonderful in helping to locate the land of our ancestor Nathan U I. Thanks to Lee we know that Nathan U I owned 1000 acres of land right on top of Green Level in Western Wake Co, NC.

Your G-F James Bartlett U is buried in the Hillcrest Cemetery in Cary, NC and your G-GF Gilbert Butler U is buried in Western Wake Co. If you would like directions on how to get to these places I can let you know. They are easy to get to.

I hope to hear from you soon and will look forward to exchanging details with you.

Sincerely yours  
Phil Upshunk

{ROBERT PHILIP UPSHUNK}



MARTHA

FINCH

EDWARDS FAMILY OF HOUSE CREEK TWP - WAKE CO., NC  
Heritage of nee Mary Elizabeth French b 1851 who  
married James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918 - RPH 11 FEB 2011  
[AKA MARTHA FINCH WATKINS POLLARD]

1850 CENSUS - WAKE  
CO., NC WESTERN DIV

Name FARMER	Age
William Finch 1828	32
Sophrona Finch 1825	25
Rufus Finch 1843	7
Martha Finch 1845	5
Berty Finch 1847	3
Charles Finch 1850	0

1860 CENSUS - WAKE CO.,  
NC. N. WESTERN DIST

Name FARMER	Age
John Watkins 1837	23 NC
Sephronia Watkins 1825	35
William Finch 1842	18
Martha Finch 1844	16
Thomas Finch 1848	12
Mary Finch 1852	8
Penny Finch 1855	5
Ellick Watkins 1859	1
Bolin Watkins 1874	26

1870 CENSUS - WAKE  
CO., NC HOUSE CRK TWP

Name 1000/500	Age
Martha Watkins 1820	50
Thomas Watkins 1845	25
Charles Watkins 1850	20
* Mary Watkins 1852	18
Penny Watkins 1857	13
Eli Watkins 1860	10
Delia Watkins 1852	18
William Watkins 1864	6

I - - WATKINS

△ A. John H. Watkins 1837-1867

MO (1ST) 28 OCT 1858 ( )

Sophrona HAYES (AKA  
HASS) 1825-1862

MO (2ND) Martha Hellon  
Finch 1844-1923

△ 1. Alexander L.  
Watkins (ELICK, ELI)  
1858-1941

△ 2. William W. Watkins  
b 1864/1867 - 1907

△ 3. Thomas Watkins b 1845

△ 4. Charles Watkins b 1850

△ 5. Mary Watkins b 1852

△ 6. Penny Watkins b 1857

△ 7. Delia Watkins b 1862

I - - FINCH

△ A. Wm Finch b 1818

△ △ MO ( ) Sophrona

Hayes/Hass 1825-1862

[SHE MO 2ND]

△ 1. Rufus Finch 1843

△ 2. Martha Finch  
b 1845-1923

△ 3. BERTY FINCH

△ b 1847 (THOMAS)

△ 4. Charles Finch

b 1850

△ 5. Mary ELIZABETH  
Finch b 1852

△ 6. Penny  
Finch b 1855

Finch b 1857

Children of Sophronia

Shown as FINCH

in 1850 & 1860

and as WATKINS

in 1870.

→ Berty in House Creek

TWP, W.C., N.C. in 1880

Mary had relation to

MARTHA in 1870

Census ?? - RPH

\* AKA MARY FINCH  
& MARY FINCH EDWARDS

Czysz Family Tree Owner: Christina Czysz

John H. Watkins  
Birth 1837 in North Carolina, USA  
Death 1869 in North Carolina, USA

1837 Birth North Carolina, USA

1858 Marriage to Sophrona Hayes Wake County, North Carolina, USA Age: 21

1860 Residence North Western District, Wake County, North Carolina, USA Age: 23 Lives with wife, step kids and his 2 kids / Occupation- Farmer

1869 Death North Carolina, USA Age: 32

Military Private in Company H of 3rd Regiment, North Carolina Artillery

Family Members

Parents

No Father

No Mother

Show siblings

Spouse & Children

Martha Hellon Finch 1844 - 1923

Willie W. Watkins 1867 - 1907

Other Spouse & Children

Sophrona Hayes 1825 - 1862

Alexandria I. Watkins 1858 - 1941

Delia Watkins 1862 - 1890

1880 CENSUS - WAKE CO.,  
NC - HOUSE CRK TWP

Name	Age
△ Andrew Pollard 1855	25
△ John H. Pollard FAT WD 1815	65
△ Louisa Pollard SSFR 1832	48
△ Jams Standly Pollard NEPH 1862	18

JAMES STANLEY P

His BIL  
Alexander  
Watkins & his  
SIL Delia  
Watkins are  
in his home  
1880 CENSUS

\*\* - If true then moar John  
H. Watkins married 1st  
Sophronia and 2nd her  
daughter Martha - RPH

MARTHA

FINCH

○ From Ltr 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III to RPA

I. Clairborne Finch b abt 1768

A. Ann C. Finch "Nanny" b abt 1790  
(Nash Co, NC) d 1856 (Nash Co, NC)  
md 7 FEB 1806 (NC) John Perry  
b abt 1784 d 1856

B. Mary Finch "Polly" b abt 1791  
(Nash Co, NC) d before 1863 (Nash  
Co, NC) md abt 1810 (NC) James  
Morgan b 1787/1788 d 1863

C. Frances Finch "Fanny" b 8 MAR 1792  
(Nash Co, NC) d 19 FEB 1857 (Lredell  
Co, NC) md abt 1813 (Nash Co, NC)  
Robert Johnson b abt 1789

D. Freeman Finch b abt 1793 (Nash Co, NC)  
d before 1849 (GA) md abt 1821  
Deborah Solomon b abt 1800

E. Irwin Finch b 24 NOV 1795 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 24 JUL 1880 (Nash Co, NC) md 26 MAY 1858 (Nash Co, NC)  
Ferdice Lafayette Strickland b abt 1825 d 22 NOV 1860

F. Martha Finch "Patsy" b abt 1796 (Nash Co, NC) d ca md  
abt 1815 Benjamin Glawyer b abt 1791 "Bennie"

G. John T. Finch b 1798 (Nash Co, NC) d 19 DEC 1817 (GA)

H. Hudson Finch b 24 JUN 1800 (Nash Co, NC) d 2 SEP 1854  
(Nash Co, NC) md 25 JUL 1823 Mary Minty Lindsey "Polly"  
b 24 AUG 1805 d 30 JUL 1880

I. Elizabeth Meunier Finch "Betsy" b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)  
d NC md 1827 (NC) Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805

J. Nancy Finch "Ney" b 25 NOV 1805 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 29 JUL 1857 (Nash Co, NC) md 8 MAR 1825 (Nash  
Co, NC) Marmaduke Richter b 1800 d 13 NOV 1890

ANCESTORS  
OF SSA →

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I - - Edwards - settled in House Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844

md Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916

They lived in House Creek Precinct and had 12 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/ Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

MARTHA HELLOW FINCH

Input from Email Christine CZ52 & RPU 27 FEB 2011

I. William G. Finch

A. Martha Hellow Finch

md() - - POLLARD

i. James Willard Pollard

g. Alma Willette Pollard

md() - - SLATER

ii. Ruby Mae Slater

md() - - DILLARD

(I) CHRISTINE DILLARD VS SEALEY

md() - - CZ52

CHRISTINE

B. Mary Elizabeth Finch

md() James Phamar Edwards 1844-1918

s/o Richard Edwards 10 MAY 1807 (NC) - 25 JAN 1889

& ANN SORRELL b 1815

MARTHA HELLON FINCH

EDWARDS FAMILY OF HOUSE CREEK TWP - WAKE CO., NC  
 Heritage of nee Mary Elizabeth French b 1851 who  
 married James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918 - RPH 11 FEB 2011  
 [AKA MARTHA FINCH WATKINS POLLARD]

1850 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC WESTERN DIV

Name FARMER	Age
William Finch <sup>800</sup> 1828	32
Sophrona Finch 1825	25
Rufus Finch 1843	7
Martha Finch 1845	5
Berty Finch 1847	3
Charles Finch 1850	0

1860 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC. N. WESTERN DIST

Name FARMER	Age
John Watkins <sup>720/7300</sup> 1837	23 NC
Sephronia Watkins 1825	35
William Finch 1842	18
Martha Finch 1844	16
Thomas Finch 1848	12
Mary Finch 1852	8
Penny Finch 1855	5
Ellick Watkins 1859	1
Bolin Watkins $\Delta$ 1834	26

1870 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC HOUSE CRK TWP

Name 1000/500	Age
Martha Watkins 1820	50
Thomas Watkins 1845	25
Charles Watkins 1850	20
* Mary Watkins 1852	18
Penny Watkins 1857	13
Eli Watkins 1860	10
Delia Watkins 1852	18
William Watkins 1864	6

I - - WATKINS

$\Delta$  A. John H. Watkins 1837-1867

MO (1ST) 28 OCT 1858 ( )  
 Sophrona HAYES (AKA HASS) 1825-1862

MO (2ND) Martha Hellon Finch <sup>2</sup> 1844-1923

$\Delta$  1. Alexander L. Watkins (ELICK, ELI) 1858-1941

$\Delta$  2. William W. Watkins b 1864/1867 - 1907

$\Delta$  3. Thomas Watkins b 1845

$\Delta$  4. Charles Watkins b 1850

$\Delta$  5. Mary Watkins b 1852

$\Delta$  6. Penny Watkins b 1857

$\Delta$  7. Delia Watkins b 1862

I - - FINCH

$\Delta$  A. W<sup>m</sup> Finch b 1818

$\Delta$  MO ( ) Sophronia Hayes/Hass 1825-1862

[SHE MO 2ND] (WILLSON) b

$\Delta$  1. Rufus French 1843

$\Delta$  2. Martha Finch b 1845-1923

$\Delta$  3. BERTY FINCH b 1847 (THOMAS)

$\Delta$  4. Charles Finch b 1850

$\Delta$  5. Mary FINCH b 1852

$\Delta$  6. Penny Finch b 1855

$\Delta$  7. Mary ELIZABETH FINCH b 1857

Children of Sophronia shown as FINCH in 1850 & 1860 and as WATKINS in 1870.

Czysz Family Tree

Owner: Christina Czysz

John H. Watkins

Birth 1837 in North Carolina, USA  
 Death 1869 in North Carolina, USA

1837 Birth North Carolina, USA

1858 Marriage to Sophrona Hayes Wake County, North Carolina, USA

1860 Residence North Western District, Wake County, North Carolina, USA lives with wife, step kids and his 2 kids / Occupation- Farmer

1869 Death North Carolina, USA

Military Private in Company H of 3rd Regiment, North Carolina Artillery

Family Members

Parents

No Father

No Mother

Show siblings

Spouse & Children

Martha Hellon Finch 1844 - 1923

Willie W. Watkins 1867 - 1907

Other Spouse & Children

Sophrona Hayes 1825 - 1862

Alexandria L. Watkins 1858 - 1941

Delia Watkins 1862 - 1890

\*\* - If true then moare John H. Watkins married Sophronia and 2nd her daughter Martha - RPH

1880 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC - HOUSE CRK TWP

Name	Age
$\Delta$ Andrew Pollard 1855	25
$\Delta$ John H. Pollard FAT WD 1815	65
$\Delta$ Louisa Pollard SISTER 1832	48
$\Delta$ Jams Standly Pollard NEPH 1862	18

JAMES STANLEY P

Berty in House Creek TWP, W.C., NC in 1880 may be related to MARTHA on 1870 Census ?? - RPH

HIS BIL  
 Alexander Watkins & his SIL Delia Watkins are in his home in 1880 CENSUS

US B?

\* AKA MARY FINCH & MARY FINCH EDWARDS

MARY

FINCH

○ From the 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III to RPA

I. Claiborne Finch b abt 1768

- A. Ann C. Finch "Nanny" b abt 1790  
(Nash Co, NC) d 1856 (Nash Co, NC)  
md 7 FEB 1806 (NC) John Perry  
b abt 1784 d 1856
- B. Mary Finch "Polly" b abt 1791  
(Nash Co, NC) d before 1863 (Nash  
Co, NC) md abt 1810 (NC) James  
Morgan b 1787/1788 d 1863
- C. Frances Finch "Fanny" b 8 MAR 1792  
(Nash Co, NC) d 19 FEB 1857 (Lredell  
Co, NC) md abt 1813 (Nash Co, NC)  
Robert Johnson b abt 1789
- D. Freeman Finch b abt 1793 (Nash Co, NC)  
d before 1849 (GA) md abt 1821  
Deborah Solomon b abt 1800
- E. Irwin Finch b 24 NOV 1795 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 24 JUL 1880 (Nash Co, NC) md 26 MAY 1858 (Nash Co, NC)  
Ferelice Lafayette Strickland b abt 1825 d 22 NOV 1860
- F. Martha Finch "Patsy" b abt 1796 (Nash Co, NC) d a md  
abt 1815 Benjamin Glawr b abt 1791 "Bennie"
- G. John T. Finch b 1798 (Nash Co, NC) d 19 DEC 1817 (GA)
- H. Hudson Finch b 24 JUN 1800 (Nash Co, NC) d 2 SEP 1854  
(Nash Co, NC) md 25 JUL 1823 Mary Minty Lindsey "Polly"  
b 24 AUG 1805 d 30 JUL 1880
- I. Elizabeth Mearns Finch "Betsy" b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)  
d NC md 1827 (NC) Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805
- J. Nancy Finch "Nicy" b 25 NOV 1805 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 29 JUL 1857 (Nash Co, NC) md 8 MAR 1825 (Nash  
Co, NC) Marmaduke Rich b 1800 d 13 NOV 1890

ANCESTORS  
OF SSU →

Input from Email Christine C2752 & RPU 27 FEB 2011

I. William G. Finch

A. Martha Nelson Finch  
md() - - POLLARD

i. James Willard Pollard

g. Alma Willette Pollard  
md() - - SLATER

ii. Ruby Mae Slater  
md() - - Dillard

(I) CHRISTINE DILLARD VS SEALEY  
md() - - C2752

B. Mary Elizabeth Finch

md() James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918

s/o Richard Edwards 10 MAY 1807 (WV) - 25 JAN 1889  
& ANN SORRELL b 1815

MARY ELIZABETH FINCH

2

INPUT FROM DEATH CERT. OF LONNIE D. EDWARDS

I - - EDWARDS

A. THOMAS EDWARDS b Wake Co, NC [JAMES THOMAS EDWARDS]  
 m'd ( ) MARY FINCH m Wake Co, NC

1. LONNIE D. EDWARDS b 18 DEC 1876 ( ) d 4 NOV 1949

LONNIE  
 DEMENT  
 EDWARDS

(at home - 220 E. MARTIN ST. RALEIGH, NC)  
 (Farmer) m'd ( ) ELLA - - - Lonnie was born  
 at Mountlawn, Raleigh, NC.

Informant: MRS LENA BELVIN

PRUELLA  
 SUSAN  
 THOMPSON

Tentatively assume she is nee  
 LENA EDWARDS, a known sister  
 of Lonnie D. Edwards - RPU

From Ancestry.com - RPU 15 FEB 2011

Czysz Family Tree

Owner: Christina Czysz

Mary Elizabeth Finch

Birth May 1851 in Wake County, North Carolina, USA

Death May 4 1915 in House Creek Township, Wake County, North Carolina, USA

1851 May	<u>Birth</u> Wake County, North Carolina, USA
1860 15 Jul Age: 9	<u>Residence</u> North Western District, Wake County, North Carolina, USA lives with parents
1870 20 Aug Age: 19	<u>Residence</u> House Creek Township, Wake County, North Carolina, USA lives with sisters and brothers
1871 Age: 20	<u>Marriage to James Thomas Edwards</u>
1880 19 Jun Age: 29	<u>Residence</u> House Creek Township, Wake County, North Carolina, USA lives with husband and kids (and brother, sister & brother-in-law)
1900 21 Jun Age: 49	<u>Residence</u> House Creek Township, Wake County, North Carolina, USA lives with husband and kids
1910 16 Apr Age: 58	<u>Residence</u> Raleigh Ward 3, Wake County, North Carolina, USA lives with husband and sons
1915 4 May Age: 64	<u>Death</u> House Creek Township, Wake County, North Carolina, USA

Family Members

Parents

- William G. Finch  
1818 - 1855
- Sophrona Hayes  
1825 - 1862

Show siblings

Spouse & Children

- James Thomas Edwards  
1844 - 1918
- Emma C. Edwards  
1872 - 1944
- Demetrius M Edwards  
1873 - 1932
- Marcus Franklin Edwards  
1875 - 1950
- Lonnie Delicious Edwards  
1876 - 1947
- Halsey McAlpine Edwards  
1880 - 1897
- Frank Sill Edwards  
1881 - 1883
- Hubert Todd Edwards  
1884 - 1953
- Silas Milton Edwards  
1887 - 1914
- James Dallas Edwards  
1889 - 1937
- Grover Edwards  
1891 - 1893
- Lena E. Edwards  
1895 - 1972



MARY

FINCH ③

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FA 239)

I - - Edwards - who settled in House Creek Precinct of Wake Co, NC near present day Crabtree Mall.

A. James Thomas Edwards b 15 FEB 1844 d 8 AUG 1844  
 (Bur - Pleasant Grove Methodist Church Cem, Wake Co, NC)  
 md Mary Finchs b MAY 1851 d 3 MAY 1915 or 1916.  
 (Bur - AS HUS). They had 12 children. She may  
 have been the dau of Laban Finchs or Gordon Finchs

B. Charlie Herndon Edwards b 13 OCT 1856 d 20 JAN 1920  
 md Iva King b 22 JUL 1874 d 2 MAY 1961, dau  
 of Leonard King & Josephine — —. They  
 had 11 children. Iva taught Sunday School  
 Pleasant Grove Methodist Church for many  
 years.

C. John Edwards

D. Lucretia Edwards [probable name]

○ See Let 10 AUG 1991 Robert Oliver Edwards D R P

I. Sylvester Edwards md Amelia —

A. James Thomas Edwards b 15 FEB 1844  
 d 8 AUG 1918 (Bur Pleasant Grove Methodist  
 Cem - Raleigh, NC) md 14 DEC 1870  
Mary Elizabeth Finchs b MAY 1851  
 d 3 MAY 1915. (Bur - AS HUS)

MARY

FINCH

(4)

From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

## THE EDWARDS FAMILY

239

One of the early families in the House Creek Precinct of Wake County was the Edwards family. This family had a large farm west of

Raleigh. Today, when one drives out Glenwood Avenue, beyond the Crabtree Mall, heading toward Durham on Highway 70, one will be passing through the Edwards' old family farm land.

The Edwards who settled on this land was the father of at least four children, three boys and a girl. The boys were James Thomas Edwards, born in 1844; John Edwards; Charlie Herndon Edwards, born 13 October 1856; and a girl whose name may have been Lucretia Edwards.

James Thomas Edwards (15 February 1844 — 8 August 1844) married Mary Finch. She was born in May of 1851 and died on May 3rd in the year 1915 or 1916. They resided in the House Creek Precinct and reared a family of twelve children. They were members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church and both are buried in the Pleasant Grove Methodist Church cemetery.

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

Charlie Herndon Edwards (13 October 1856 — 27 January 1920), who was a brother of James Thomas Edwards, married Iva King (22 July 1874 — 2 May 1961), daughter of Leonidas and Josephine King. They had eleven children: Lydia, Alrid, Horace, Vivian, Sylvester, Reginald, Hailey, Evelyn, Raymond, Charlie, and Willie Edwards.

All of the members of this family were members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Iva King Edwards taught Sunday School in this church for many years.

When Charlie Herndon Edwards was a small boy, the Civil War was in progress. According to his daughter, Evelyn Grant, there was a powder mill located on a branch — about where Glenwood Village is located today — and he helped carry water from the branch to the mill. One day there was an explosion at the mill, while Charlie had gone to get water, and several men were killed.

It appears that Elizabeth Reid Murray may have been referring to the same accident on page 469 in her book, *Wake: Capital County of North Carolina*. In discussing the effort to provide arms and ammunition in the Civil War, she referred to the North Carolina General Assembly offering assistance to those who would construct a powder factory. Accepting the challenge, George B. Waterhouse and Michael Bowes built a powder mill "on House Creek near its entry into Crabtree Creek", Mrs. Murray wrote. "The mill was partially destroyed in June 1862 by an accidental explosion that was 'easily heard in town' and that killed four employees. The victims were Matthew Moonyham, Albert Warren, William H. Struce, and a young Mr. Riggs or Riggsbee", Mrs. Murray recorded.

If the incident which Charlie Edwards observed took place in June 1862, he would have been a mere lad not quite seven years old. Certainly, an explosion of this type, which killed several people, remained in his mind for a lifetime.

Sources: Murray's *Wake: Capital County of North Carolina*; North Carolina Archives and History Search Room, microfilm of 1850 Census for Wake County; Oral History — Mrs. Evelyn Edwards Grant; and Pleasant Grove Methodist Church records.

— Jo Ann Smith

PG 201

MARY ELIZABETH FINCH (5)

EDWARDS FAMILY OF HOUSE CREEK, WAKE CO, NC - RECORDS FOR JAMES THOMAS EDWARDS 1894-1918 - RPU 10 FEB 2011

1860 & 1890 CENSUS 1880 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC HOUSE CREEK TWP 1900 CENSUS - WAKE CO, NC HOUSE CRK TWP [11, 8]

1870 CENSUS - INDIANA WAYNE CO. CLAY TWP

Name	FARMER	Age
James T Edwards	1844	26 NC
Elza J Edwards	1890	20 NC

1870 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC - HOUSE CRK TWP

Name	Age
John Carpenter	1845 25
Mary Carpenter	1852 18
John Edwards	1856 14

→ FARM LABORER

Name	MO 31 YRS FARM * MO 1869 WEX	Age
Frances Edwards	HEAD FEB 1843	59
Mary Edwards	WIFE MAR 1853	47
Lonnie Edwards	SON DEL 1877	22
Hubert Edwards	SON MAR 1884	16
Silas Edwards	SON SEP 1887	13
Dallas Edwards	SON JUN 1889	10
Lena Edwards	DAUGHTER MAY 1895	4

→ BLACK? \* 2 GARBLED

[ JOHN EDWARDS b 1855/1856 NOT FOUND ON 1900 CENSUS ]

- I - - EDWARDS → ? DEATH CERT. SHOWS HIS FAT = SYLVESTER EDWARDS
- △ A. JAMES THOMAS EDWARDS b 15 FEB 1844 (1) d 8 AUG 1918 (Wake Co, NC) (Bur - Pleasant Grove Methodist Ch. Cem, House Creek TWP, WAKE CO) m 14 DEC 1870 (1) Mary Elizabeth Finch b MAY 1851 (1) d 3 MAY 1915 (House Creek TWP, WAKE CO) (BUR. - AS HUSB)
- △ 1. Comma Emma E. b 28 NOV 1871 d 1944 m 21 FEB 1897 (1) James J. Lynn
  - △ 2. Demetrius M. E. b 7 DEC 1873 (1) d 1932
  - △ 3. Marcus E. b 3 NOV 1875 (1) d 1950 (FRANKLIN BUR)
  - △ 4. Lonnie Dement E. b 18 DEC 1877 (MONTLAWN) d 1942
  - △ 5. Halsey M Alpine E. b 19 JAN 1880 (1) d 23 SEP 1897 (1) (BUR. - AS FAT)
  - △ 6. Frank Sill E. b 23 OCT 1882 (1) d 3 JAN 1883
  - △ 7. Hubert Thomas E. b 26 MAY 1889 (1) d 1953 (1) (MONTLAWN) (BUR)
  - △ 8. Silas Milton E. b 28 JAN 1886 (1) d 1914
  - △ 9. James Dallas E. b 19 SEP 1889 d 1937
  - △ 10. Greener E b 25 NOV 1891 (1) d 21 AUG 1893
  - △ 11. Lena Lee E b 14 JUL 1895 (1) d 1972

NC DEATH CERTIFICATE

Name: Mrs Mary Edwards  
 Gender: Female NEE  
 Race: White MARY ELIZABETH FINCH  
 Age: 63  
 Birth Date: May 1852  
 Birth Place: Wake  
 Death Date: 4 May 1915  
 Death Location: House Creek, Wake  
 Father's name: William Finch  
 Mother's name: Fronie Hass

INFORMANT J.T. EDWARDS

1910 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC - RALEIGH WARD 3

→ MD 40 YRS

Name	Age
Thomas J Edwards	HEAD 1843 67
Mary E Edwards	WIFE (H, 8) 1858 52
Silao Edwards	SON S 1887 23
James D Edwards	SON S 1891 19
Herbet Edwards	SON S 1892 18

△ B. JOHN EDWARDS b 1855/1856 (HUBERT) ←

1) RPU NOTE - This James T. E on 1870 IN census could be James Thomas Edwards 1894-1918 as J. Thomas not found elsewhere in 1870 but note the wife in IN is Elza J. - so was Mary E. Finch his 2nd wife

2) RPU NOTE. At one point MEF is shown as nee WATKINS (step father?) hence her siblings Debra Watkins + Alexander Watkins on 1880 census.

EDWARDS FAMILY OF HOUSE CREEK TWP - WAKE CO., NC  
 Heritage of nee Mary Elizabeth French b 1851 who  
 married James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918 - RPH 11 FEB 2011  
 [AKA MARTHA FINCH WATKINS POLLARD]

1850 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC WESTERN DIV

Name FARMER	Age
William Finch <sup>800</sup> 1828	32
Sophrona Finch 1825	25
Rufus Finch 1843	7
Martha Finch 1845	5
Berty Finch 1847	3
Charles Finch 1850	0

1860 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC. N. WESTERN DIST

Name FARMER	Age
John Watkins <sup>720/7300</sup> 1837	23 NC
Sephronia Watkins 1825	35
William Finch 1842	18
Martha Finch 1844	16
Thomas Finch 1848	12
Mary Finch 1852	8
Penny Finch 1855	5
Ellick Watkins 1859	1
Bolin Watkins <sup>2</sup> 1834	26

1870 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC HOUSE CRK TWP

Name 1000/500	Age
Martha Watkins 1820	50
Thomas Watkins 1845	25
Charles Watkins 1850	20
* Mary Watkins 1852	18
Penny Watkins 1857	13
Eli Watkins 1860	10
Delia Watkins 1852	18
William Watkins 1864	6

I - - WATKINS

- △ A. John H. Watkins 1837-1867  
 MD (1ST) 28 OCT 1858 ( )  
 Sophrona HAYES (AKA HAYS) 1825-1862  
 MD (2ND) Martha Hellon Finch <sup>2</sup> 1844-1923
- △ 1. Alexander L. Watkins (ELICK, ELI) 1858-1941
- △ 2. William W. Watkins b 1864/1867 - 1907
- △ 3. Thomas Watkins b 1845
- △ 4. Charles Watkins b 1850
- △ 5. Mary Watkins b 1852
- △ 6. Penny Watkins b 1857
- △ 7. Delia Watkins b 1862

I - - FINCH

- △ A. Wm Finch b 1818  
 MD ( ) Sophrona Hayes/Hays 1825-1862  
 [SHE MD 2ND] (WILLIAM) b  
 △ 1. Rufus Finch 1843  
 △ 2. Martha Finch b 1845-1923  
 △ 3. BERTY FINCH b 1847 (THOMAS)  
 △ 4. Charles Finch b 1850  
 △ 5. Mary ELIZABETH Finch b 1852  
 △ 6. Penny Finch b 1855

\* AKA MARY FINCH & MARY FINCH EDWARDS  
 vs B?

Czysz Family Tree Owner: Christina Czysz

John H. Watkins  
 Birth 1837 in North Carolina, USA  
 Death 1869 in North Carolina, USA

1837 Birth North Carolina, USA

1858 Marriage to Sophrona Hayes Wake County, North Carolina, USA Age: 21

1860 Residence North Western District, Wake County, North Carolina, USA lives with wife, step kids and his 2 kids / Occupation- Farmer Age: 23

1869 Death North Carolina, USA Age: 32

Military Private in Company H of 3rd Regiment, North Carolina Artillery

\*\* - If true then moar John H. W. Watkins married 1st Sophrona and 2nd her daughter Martha - RPH

1880 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC - HOUSE CRK TWP

Name	Age
△ Andrew Pollard 1855	25
△ John H. Pollard FAT WD 1815	65
△ Louisa Pollard SISTR 1832	48
△ Jams Standly Pollard NEPH 1862	18

JAMES STANLEY P

→ Berty in House Creek TWP, W.C., N.C. in 1880  
 Mary his relative & MARTHA on 1870 Census ?? - RPH

Children of Sophronia shown as FINCH in 1850 & 1860 and as WATKINS in 1870.  
 James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918  
 His BR Alexander Watkins & his SIL Delia Watkins are in his home 1880 CENSUS

Family Members

Parents

- No Father
- No Mother

Show siblings

Spouse & Children

- Martha Hellon Finch 1844 - 1923
- Willie W. Watkins 1867 - 1907

Other Spouse & Children

- Sophrona Hayes 1825 - 1862
- Alexandria L. Watkins 1858 - 1941
- Delia Watkins 1862 - 1890

MARY JANE FINCH

○ See It's 3 FEB 1996 Roscoe L. Studland, III to RPA

I. Sydney Columbus Chambliss

A. Frank Garland Chambliss b. 10 AUG 1879 (Zebulon, Wake Co, NC) d. 9 APR 1956 (Spring Hope, Wake Co, NC)  
[Occupation - Doctor] and Alga Cordeu Richardson  
b. 11 JUL 1893 (NC) - dau of Winston Webster  
Richardson and Mary Jane Finch ("Mollie")

1. Frederick Garland Chambliss

and Ann Marie U b. 30 MAR 1927

MARY WILLIS FINCH

○ Input re the ROYSTER FAMILY of Raleigh, NC to RPY in a letter 8 SEP 2014 from Robert Royster of Granville Co., NC. He is a grand Royster historian and the Raleigh Roysters are an offspring of his Royster heritage

(The following information on the extended families of David Royster, Sr. and David Royster, Jr. is detailed as we received many questions, particularly while living in Raleigh, about our family's relationship to the Roysters who were doctors, or the Roysters who owned the candy store in Raleigh, and to Vermont Royster, Editor/Publisher of the Wall Street Journal.)

I. JACOB ROYSTER  
WILL PROBATED  
1798 MECKLEN-  
BURG CO, VA  
9 CHILDREN

David Royster, Sr., son of Jacob, married Mary Daniel on 11 Jan 1775 in Granville County. As noted earlier, David, Sr. was a school teacher who taught in VA, NC, Ky. and TN. Around 1800 or 1802, David, Jr. a cabinet maker, moved to Raleigh to make furniture for the new State Capital Building being designed and built. In 1802 David, Jr. married Susan Sims in Granville County. Their 12 children were:

A. (NO 3) DAVID  
ROYSTER,  
SR MDC

MARY DANIEL <sup>W</sup> <sup>A</sup>  
7 CHILDREN

- William Howard Royster, who married Mary Stevens/Stephens, and they had 7 children.

I. (NO 2) DAVID  
ROYSTER, SR  
MDC) SUSAN  
SIMS  
12 CHILDREN  
a-2

- James Daniel Royster, b.1807, d. 1890, a paper manufacturer in Raleigh married Mary Smoothly Ashley, and they had the following children that

they named after the states to distinguish their children from the other Royster children: Vermont Connecticut Royster; Dr. Wisconsin Illinois Royster who married Mary Willis Finch and they had 4 children, Hubert Ashley, Frank Willis, James Finch, and one that died early; Oregon Minnesota Royster; Virginia Carolina Royster; Indiana Georgia Royster; Iowa Michigan Royster; and Arkansas Delaware Royster. Vermont Connecticut had two sons, Wilbur High and Percy Hoke. Wilbur High married Olivette James Broadway of Monroe, LA, and they named their first son, Vermont Connecticut Royster, after his grandfather. Wilbur High Royster owned and managed the Royster Candy Store on Fayetteville Street in Raleigh. Vermont Royster, the grandson, became very famous and highly respected as Editor and Publisher of The Wall Street Journal. (Information about the Royster Family, as included in Vermont Royster's book, My Own, My Country's Times has been included in this family history summary.)

- c c • Sarah Sanders Royster who married James Murray.
- c d • Madison Bullock Royster who married Martha Terry.
- c e • Irene/Irena Nichols Royster who married James Steble
- c f • Joseph or Zachariah Royster who died in infancy
- c g • Elisha Sims Royster who died in infancy
- c h • Leonard Henderson Royster who married Jane Carmult
- c i • Adaline Susan Royster who married William C. Upchurch
- c j • David L. Royster who married Sarah Womble, and they had ten children including: Vitruvius, Nellie Cornelia, and Gertrude
- c k • Mary Daniel Royster who married Alsey Crocker
- c l • Amanda Malvina Royster b. 1826, who married William Henderson High, their daughter Hallie Lee High would marry the first Vermont Connecticut Royster.

MARY W

FINCH

① See Reyster Family - Entry 5 OCT 1990

I. David L. Reyster, II d 12 JUN 1865 (Raleigh, NC)

A. James Daniel Reyster

1. ~~William~~ William Reyster, MD.

and Mary W. Finch ↑

B. Adeline Susan Reyster and William  
Clinton W, I of the Nathan W, I / Buster  
W subclass.

① See Con File - It's 31 OCT 1977 Mrs L.W. Prewitt to RPA

Madie Belle Finch was dau of Sam and Feltie (W) Finch. She md + lived in Lumberton, NC - Nathan U, I / Buster U Subdan Gilbert ~~Buster~~ U Gene. ↳ XFD-1205 ↳ XID-1202

② See It's 27 APR 1980 Emmy Seull to RPA

"While my brother was here he told me that Madie Belle Finch, oldest daughter of Feltie Upchurch Finch and Sanford Finch, was married to Sam Harris. It has been many years since we have heard from them but they were living in Lumberton."

③ See It's 11 FEB 1995 Mary F. Mahalovich to RPA

Matie Belle Finch b AUG 1907 d AUG 1993 md Sam M. Harris. Note that MEM shows MBFA or naming two children with the last name of Finch - ? - RPA]

④ See It's 19 JUN 1995 Mary Frances Mahalovich to RPA

The name for MBFA is 'MATIE' (not 'MADIE'). She was b 18 JUL 1907 (Cary, NC) d 18 FEB 1993 (Wilmington, NC) (bur - Wilmington, NC) md Samuel Marion Harris b Zebulon, NC d < 19 JUN 1995. MBFA had just two children. They have the last name Harris.



MILEY FINCH

① The Zebulon Record THUR 10 DEC 1987 Zebulon, NC

**Miley Finch**

Miley Finch, 83, of Zebulon, died Saturday, Dec. 5. Funeral was 7 p.m. Monday, Dec. 7, at William Toney's Funeral Home. Burial was at Martin Cemetery.

Surviving: daughter, Mrs. Lillie Rose Williams of Wilson; three grandchildren; five great-grandchildren; one great-great-grandchild.

MINNIE F

FINCH

Zebulon Record THUR 29 JAN 1998 Zebulon, NC

# Matriarch, 106, mourned

By KENNETH BARNES

Record Staff Writer

Zebulon mourned the loss of one of its oldest residents last week.

Minnie F. Finch passed away Thursday at the age of 106, making her one of the oldest citizens in Zebulon's history. She was born on a farm just outside Bailey in 1891.

Daughter-in-law Marie W. Finch of Zebulon remembers Minnie as one who loved singing and working in the yard among her prized flowers.

"Music and flowers were her two favorite things," Marie Finch said Friday. "She was always in the yard working." Marie added that Minnie liked working in the yard because she had lived her whole life on a farm.

"She loved farm work," Marie said. "She always said her husband could never pick as much cotton as she could."

Married to Edmer D. Finch in November 1910, Minnie moved to Zebulon and lived in a two-sto-



Minnie Finch

ry farm house home near the cemetery. The house was bought several years ago by Eddie Bunn and moved out of town.

Minnie is also remembered by her daughter-in-law for her devotion to working with young people and love of practical jokes. In one story, Marie Finch recounted a time when Minnie and her sister

moved a bed from one of the rooms in the house while Minnie's husband was out. When he returned later that night, both women were asleep and the husband, not wanting to disturb the

women, chose to keep the lights off. As a result, Minnie's husband was unable to find the missing bed and wandered about the darkened house looking for a place to lie down.

"That was a typical thing for her to do," Marie Finch said with laughter.

Funeral services were held at Massey Family Funeral Home on Friday. She was buried at Zebulon Cemetery.

### Minnie F. Finch

Minnie F. Finch, 106, of Zebulon, died Thursday, Jan. 22. Funeral service was Friday, Jan. 23, at Massey Funeral Home chapel. Burial was at Zebulon Cemetery.

She was the widow of Elmer D. Finch Sr. She was also preceded in death by her sons, Elmer D. Finch Jr. and Douglas J. Finch, and her grandson, Charles B. Finch.

Surviving: daughter-in-law, Marie W. Finch of Zebulon; granddaughter, Faye F. Perry and her husband, Don, of Zebulon.

MINNIE F. FINCH ↑

ELMER D. FINCH, SR

N

13

FINCH

○ FROM: Wake Treasurer Vol 27 No 1 Winter / Spring 2007 - 1936

" Branson's North Carolina Business Directory for 1872 -  
Transcribed by HOPE BLACKFORD - (Wake County, NC Parts only)

SOME ITEMS:

### PROMINENT, SUBSTANTIAL AND INFLUENTIAL CITIZENS

The following are among the prominent, substantial and influential citizens of their respective townships, to whom reference should be made in a work of this character:

Historical Raleigh: With Sketches of Wake County (from 1771) and Its Important Towns ..., by Moses Neal Amis, Page 15-23, Printed 1913 [Found on GoogleBooks]

In Wake Treasurer lists were provided for 18 Townships but not for the Township of Raleigh as other records reveal lists of notable citizens.

For RPL Files separate extracts have been made for the set of 18. This one is for LITTLE RIVER TOWNSHIP

△ Little River - L. Y. Baker, S. T. Barham, C. V. Batts, Dr. G. M. Bell, W. R. Brantley, J. R. Broughton, B. C. Bunn, C. D. Bunn, B. B. Carter, M. C. Chamblee, W. G. Cone, G. W. Duke, W. B. Edwards, A. J. Ferrell, W. B. Ferrell, W. C. Ferrell, M. L. Fowler, W. B. Gettys, J. E. Gill, E. Grissom, E. W. Hood, R. B. Horton, S. L. Horton, C. D. Jones, J. A. Kemp, E. J. Massey, R. B. Nichols, J. R. Pearce, J. M. Whitley, G. O. Pitts, S. W. Gabriel, J. A. Strickland, W. H. Chamblee, A. G. Kemp, N. B. Finch, G. M. Sanders, J. H. Bunn, W. A. Honeycutt, B. M. Alford, J. C. Jeffreys, M. S. Chamblee, M. O. Holton, R. H. Hopkins, A. R. Holloway, T. B. Brantley, M. C. Medlin, H. L. Woodruff, L. L. Massey, A. J. Hunt, T. M. Thomason.

NANCY

FINCH

① Zelulon Record THUR 18 JUL 1996 Zelulon, NC

NANCY (FINCH) REITZEL

JOHN L. REITZEL, SR

RALPH FINCH

INA (FINCH) BISSETTE

**Nancy Finch Reitzel**

Nancy Finch Reitzel, 87, of Springmoor Retirement Community, Raleigh, died Wednesday, July 10. Funeral was Saturday, July 13, at West Raleigh Presbyterian Church. Burial was in Oakwood Cemetery.

Mrs. Reitzel was born in Middlesex and taught school in Nash and Wilson counties.

Surviving: husband, John L. Reitzel; son, John L. Reitzel Jr. of Weaverville; daughter, Ann Reitzel Hart of Lake Bluff, Ill.; brother, Ralph Finch of Graham; sister, Ina Bissette of Wilson; 10 grandchildren.

Arrangements by Mitchell Funeral Home, Saint Mary's Street.

NANCY

FINCH

○ From Ltr 31 MAR 1996 Roscoe Lee Strickland, III to RPM

I. Clairborne Finch b abt 1768

- A. Ann C. Finch "Nanny" b abt 1790  
(Nash Co, NC) d 1856 (Nash Co, NC)  
md 7 FEB 1806 (NC) John Perry  
b abt 1784 d 1856
- B. Mary Finch "Polly" b abt 1791  
(Nash Co, NC) d before 1863 (Nash  
Co, NC) md abt 1810 (NC) James  
Morgan b 1787/1788 d 1863
- C. Frances Finch "Fanny" b 8 MAR 1792  
(Nash Co, NC) d 19 FEB 1857 (Lredell  
Co, NC) md abt 1813 (Nash Co, NC)  
Robert Johnson b abt 1789
- D. Freeman Finch b abt 1793 (Nash Co, NC)  
d before 1849 (GA) md abt 1821  
Deborah Solomon b abt 1800
- E. Irwin Finch b 24 NOV 1795 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 24 JUL 1880 (Nash Co, NC) md 26 MAY 1858 (Nash Co, NC)  
Ferdice Lafayette Strickland b abt 1825 d 22 NOV 1860
- F. Martha Finch "Patsy" b abt 1796 (Nash Co, NC) d a md  
abt 1815 Benjamin Glower b abt 1791 "Bennie"
- G. John T. Finch b 1798 (Nash Co, NC) d 19 DEC 1817 (GA)
- H. Hudson Finch b 24 JUN 1800 (Nash Co, NC) d 2 SEP 1854  
(Nash Co, NC) md 25 JUL 1823 Mary Minty Lindsey "Polly"  
b 24 AUG 1805 d 30 JUL 1880
- I. Elizabeth Meunier Finch "Betsy" b 1804 (Nash Co, NC)  
d NC md 1827 (NC) Jacob Strickland "Jakie" b 1805
- J. Nancy Finch "Nicy" b 25 NOV 1805 (Nash Co, NC)  
d 29 JUL 1857 (Nash Co, NC) md 8 MAR 1825 (Nash  
Co, NC) Marmaduke Rich b 1800 d 13 NOV 1890

ANCESTORS  
OF SSU →

NANCY

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I — — Edwards — settled in Horse Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844  
 and Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916  
 They lived in Horse Creek Precinct and had 12 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

NATHANIEL HERMAN FINCH

① Zelidon Record TAVR 10 JUN 1943 Zelidon, NC

*Nathaniel Finch*

Nathaniel "Herman" Finch, 100, of Spring Hope, died Thursday, June 3. Funeral was 2 p.m. Sunday, June 6, at Maranatha Baptist Tabernacle in Bunn.

Surviving: sons, Baxter Herman Finch of Salisbury, William Judson Finch of Rocky Mount; two grandchildren; one great-grandchild. Arrangements by Spring Hope Funeral Home.

I. Phillip Perry b 1685

A. Jeremiah Perry b 1731

1. John Perry "Speck" b 1769 (FCNC)

a. Miller Perry b 1850 → CA

i. Wesley B. Perry CSA b 1829

(I) Charles Wesley Perry b 1861 (FCNC)

(B) Harley Franklin Perry b 15 DEC 1898 (FCNC) & 21 JAN 1972 (FCNC) (San Francisco Church)  
md 7 MAR 1925 (FCNC) & 18 OCT 1903 (FCNC) & 9 AUG 1939 (WCNC)

(1) Melrose Alford Perry b 18 MAY 1926 (FCNC) (F) md 10 JAN 1948 (WCNC)  
Sprite Clayton Ferrell b 3 AUG 1925 (WCNC) d/o Willie Ferrell & LORNA BAKER

(a) Clayton Franklin Ferrell b 3 JUL 1959 (WCNC)

md (1st) 27 SEP 1986 (Nashville, TN) Leslie Kay Austin b 14 MAY 1958  
(Chattanooga, TN) - Separated 1993

md (2nd) 1996 (1) Kimberly Hope Beard b 9 JUN 1964 (Franklin, Williamson Co, TN) d/o Harold Beard & Patsy Johnson

(i) Abatis Clayton Ferrell b 26 JUN 1997 (WCNC)

(ii) Sarah Elizabeth Ferrell b 1996 (Davidson Co, TN)

(b) Mel Alan Ferrell b 3 JUN 1965 (WCNC) md 3 APR 1993 (1)

Arlene Rose Frayer b 14 MAY 1966 (WCNC)

d/o Wayne Frayer & Bernice Edwards

(i) Amber Perri Ferrell b 4 OCT 1996 (WCNC)

(ii) Crystal Eve Ferrell b 2 JAN 2001 (WCNC)

(2) Franklin Harley Perry b 29 SEP 1927 (FCNC) & 8 APR 1950 (FCNC) (Pearson)  
killed in motorcycle Accident - Burn - worked State HIWAY Burns

(3) Barbara Jane Perry b 1 APR 1930 (FCNC) md 11 APR 1953 (WCNC)

Neuma Elmo Finch, SR b 4 NOV 1927 (WCNC) & 9 FEB 1984 (WCNC)

(a) Neuma Elmo Finch, Jr b 1 JUN 1964 (WCNC) md 24 NOV 1990 (WCNC)

Robin Pulley b 7 MAY 1967 (WCNC) d/o Robin Pulley & Brenda P

(i) Camden Elmo Finch b 8 APR 1994 (WCNC)

(ii) Evan Neales Finch b 9 MAY 1996 (WCNC)

(iii) Conner Robert Finch b 5 JUN 1994 (WCNC)

(b) Janie Ruth Finch b 5 APR 1967 (WCNC) md 18 MAY 1996 (WC) LARRY b 18  
1996 (NC) WAYNE DEC  
DUPREE 1963

(c) Franklin Perry Finch b 8 NOV 1971 (WCNC)

(d) Katy Elma Finch b 18 AUG 1960 (WCNC) & 8 NOV 1960 (WCNC)

(4) Rebecca Florence Perry b 5 SEP 1934 (FCNC) md 25 SEP 1954 (1)

Clarence Lafayette Beddingfield b 1 DEC 1928

(a) Marsha Lynn Beddingfield b 27 SEP 1955 (WCNC) md 15 JUN 1985 (1) Matthew

Goyak, Jr b 14 OCT 1953 (i) Elizabeth Ashley Goyak b 23 OCT 1988

(ii) Catherine Alford Goyak b 6 DEC 1990

(b) Amy Suzanne Beddingfield b 27 SEP 1960 (WC) md 13 APR 1991 (NC) CARY b 2 AUG  
BUNN 1957  
CANNARY b

(i) Grayson Cary Cannady b 3 AUG 2000

(c) Bob Perry Beddingfield b 28 SEP 1963 (FCNC)

San Francisco Church  
DUPREE  
ELMER  
FINCH  
PARDON

(d) Savannah  
Jane Dupree  
b 10 NOV 1998  
(ii) Alex Vadim  
Dupree  
b 14 APR  
2003



○ The Zebulon Record THUR 18 OCT 1990 Zebulon, NC

# Finch Flourishing On Second-generation Farm

By DON FULLER  
Staff Writer

When his father died some six years ago, namesake Elmo Finch Jr. of Zebulon received an inheritance that would have plowed weaker men under a field of frenzy.

But this son of a local agricultural icon would not let the family land fail. So he became the unexpected overseer at the origin of that tobacco season and, through perseverance, watched the crops get bigger and bigger, maybe even better and better.

And as his tobacco and soybeans have blossomed, Finch Jr.

has ripened in his responsibilities at the fresh age of 26. Like farmer, like son.

"This is all I've ever known," Finch Jr. said, taking a breather as the last leaves of 1990 were being processed into a nearby bulk barn. "And I'll tell anyone that just about everything I've

learned, I learned from Daddy. I grew up in it."

Elmo Finch, his father, was renowned for his command of large acreage. At the time of his death, the senior tended about 75-80 acres of tobacco, some 200 acres in all. Finch Jr. was right at his side most of the way, too, starting as a tractor driver when he was about 8 years old and continuing as merely a willing body during hours after school. It paid off as Finch Jr. was entrusted with a section of his own to nurture.

"He let me have my own crop when I was about 15," Finch Jr. remembered. It was small, but the approximately 15 acres kept him busy and prepared him for his present-day role.

"When Daddy was here, he was the boss," Finch Jr. said. "I did more of the manual work. He did the head work."

Now, with 145 acres of tobacco and another 200 acres of soybeans to worry about, Finch Jr. reflects on how easy flexing the muscles had been compared to playing the tedious mind games of management.

"I make all the decisions," Finch Jr. declared. But he also acknowledges the spirit of his father that never leaves his side — or his brain. Not even for a

single day.

"Every day, I think about what he would have done in any situation I'm in. There's not a day goes by that I don't draw on the wisdom he gave me."

Using his mentor's knowledge and his own initiative, Finch Jr. has updated the enterprise — new equipment, phasing out stick barns, increased labor force, etc. — without damaging its reputation with the other soil tillers in the area.

"Junior's done real well," said Mike Pate, whose headquarters lie barely a mile from Finch Jr.'s operations.

Pate expressed admiration for Finch Jr.'s courage to take all the pressure on his then 20-year-old shoulders. "There ain't many boys his age that would have taken on a load like he did, I'll tell you

that," Pate applauded. "And, believe me, it is a load."

By all indications, the expanding Finch farm has suffered no let-down since the new era's arrival. "He's trying to follow in his daddy's footsteps. He's doing a good job of it, too. He fell right in and kept right on rolling," Pate said.

Finch Jr. appreciates such laurels from his elders, the ones his father worked beside many seasons. "As far as decision-making

goes, I ask older farmers like Mike (Pate) and Glen (Debnam) what they would do."

Finch Jr. respects his father's legacy that much. He explains it by the number of modifications the preceding generation witnessed.

"They've seen more changes than I will," he said. "When Daddy was young, they plowed with mules. When he was my age, they got their first tractor."

Finch Jr. has grown up with mechanization. Not that it has made his life any easier. Of course, neither could his existence get any better for him. "I love being my own boss," he said. "I love watching something come from nothing ... like a field as it becomes a crop over a couple of months. You can see your hard work growing on the stalks. That makes the effort all solid, something you can touch. And that's what the harvest is all about."



Just as he is preparing to cure his final plants, the young man is also treating his personal life to a change. Finch Jr. is set to be married in late October. Then it may be the proper moment to begin planning to pass his own brand of

history to his potential offspring.

“If he (future child) wants to learn, I’ll gladly teach him. But I’ll never push it on him. Daddy didn’t push it on me,” Finch Jr. insisted.

So, for the present, it is him alone — except for the ever-

present guiding ghost of his patriarch. Finch Jr. gladly accepts the assistance of his memories. In fact, to ensure their place in his life, he will surround himself with them by moving into a house — his father’s homestead — he recently refurbished. Appropriate.

After all, it is his last will to be a testament of his father’s trust in

him. “I hope he’s proud of me,” Finch Jr. said. “I really do. That would mean a lot.”

By reaping the land, love and keen judgment that his father had sown, Finch Jr.’s hard-earned esteem and respect make him as welcome in these parts as rainfall in July — or a bumper crop in August.

Photo by Don Fuller

Elmo Finch Jr. checks out one of the last curing batches of this year’s tobacco season. Finch took over the farm’s operations — which covers about 350 acres — after his father’s death six years ago.

Zebulon Record THUR 20 JUN 1996 Zebulon, NC



Mrs. Larry Wayne Dupree  
Janie Ruth Finch

Janie Ruth Finch of Zebulon and Larry Wayne Dupree of Zebulon were united in marriage May 18 at Hopkins Chapel Baptist Church in Zebulon. The double-ring ceremony was performed by the Rev. W.C. Barham and the Rev. Norris Cook.

JANIE RUTH FINCH  
LARRY WAYNE DUPREE  
BARBARA (PERRY) FINCH  
NEUMA ELMO FINCH, SR ↑  
JAMES LARRY DUPREE  
WALTON DUPREE  
ELMO FINCH, JR

The bride is the daughter of Barbara Perry Finch of Zebulon and the late Neuma Elmo Finch Sr. Parents of the bridegroom are Mr. and Mrs. James Larry Dupree of Zebulon.

The bride's step-grandmother is Bettie Finch of Zebulon. The bridegroom's grandparents are Mr. and Mrs. Walton Dupree of Clayton.

Given in marriage by her brother, Elmo Finch Jr., the bride wore

She was attended by Kim Moss of Wake Forest and Leasa Peele of Zebulon as matrons of honor. Bridesmaids were Terri Bullock of Zebulon, Amy Cannady of Zebulon, Tammy Corbett of Wake Forest, Carol Finch of Clayton, Lisa Fuller of Zebulon, Cindy Jackson of Zebulon and Amy Norton of Zebulon. The junior bridesmaid was Elizabeth Goyak of Myrtle Beach, S.C.

Honorary bridesmaids were Sheri Braden of Raleigh; Arliss Ferrell of Zebulon; Robin Finch of Zebulon; Veronica Flora of Spring Hope; Mary Hutson of Branchard, Mich.; Judy Jones of Wendell; Wendy Perry of Middlesex; and Janine Wood of Zebulon.

Catherine Goyak of Myrtle Beach, S.C., was the miniature bride. The miniature bridegroom was Richard Dupree of Clayton. Camden Finch served as the ring bearer.

The bridegroom chose his father to be his best man. Franklin Finch of Zebulon served as the head groomsman. Groomsmen were Buddy Andrews, Joe Bailey, Tony Creech, Gary Driver, Sonny Driver, Mel Ferrell and Tommy Jackson, all of Zebulon. The junior groomsman was Joshua Andrews of Zebulon.

Wedding music was presented by Melody Brown of Zebulon, soloist; Danny Dupree of Clayton, soloist and guitarist; Woody Brannan of Zebulon, pianist; Jill Bunn of Zebulon, organist; and Frankie Pulley of Knightdale, trumpeter.

Tammy Proctor of Cary served at the guest register. Program attendants were Amy Andrews of Wendell and Jamie Sadler of Zebulon. Garland Tant of Zebulon served as the candle lighter. Melrose Ferrell of Zebulon directed the wedding. Rebecca Beddingfield of Zebulon was the assistant director.

The bride is a graduate of Zebulon High School and Wake Technical Community College. She is a registered nurse at Wake Medical Center.

Her husband is a graduate of Smithfield-Selma High School and attended N.C. State University. He is manager at Spring Branch Farms in Middlesex.

After a wedding trip to Hawaii, the couple will make their home in Zebulon.

Reception

Immediately after the ceremony, a reception was held at the Zebulon Civic Centre hosted by the bride's mother. Guests were greeted by Mr. and Mrs. Alex Dupree and Mr. and Mrs. Durant Finch. Melissa Jones was the register attendant.

Guests were presented potpourri bags, matchbooks and birdseed cups as favors for the evening. Birdseed cups were presented by Kaitlyn Andrews and Austin Ferrell. Goodbyes were said by Mr. and Mrs. Billy Bunn.

Rehearsal Dinner

A rehearsal dinner, hosted by the parents of the bridegroom-elect, was held May 17 at the Zebulon Rotary/Woman's Club Building. Guests were greeted by Mr. and Mrs. Alex Dupree.



1, 2 -> At the Wakelon reunion were: (first row) Betty Lou Carter Jones, Hilda Winstead Coley; (second row) 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 -> Baxter Hopkins, Robert Denton, Mildred Dawson (teacher), Roy Lowery (principal), Marjorie Murray Bot- 8, 9, 10, 11 -> tems, Mary Kemp Brown; (third row) Carrie Bridges Allyn, Elsie Doyle Ennis, Elizabeth Baker Henderson, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16 -> Charles Bullock, Vic Gill Wooten, Hilda Lewis Perry, Mary Gordon Massey Bryant; (fourth row) 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22 -> Hopkins, Eugene Massey, Mitchell Duke, Ned Frazier, James Robert Rowler, Peggy Perry Underhill, May- 23 -> on Duke and (not pictured) Charles Horton.

Photo by Ronda Sorrell

## Wakelon High School's class of '45 reunites

The graduates of the class of 1945 of Wakelon High School, along with spouses, friends and special guests, gathered at the Shrine Club in Zebulon on May 20 for their 50th reunion.

"There was much excitement in seeing many classmates for the first time since graduation," said Mrs. James Robert Fowler Jr. The class had celebrated only its 32nd reunion previously.

After refreshments, the group went to the old Wakelon School, which opened in 1910, for a guided tour by the owners, Glaxo-Wellcome Inc. "It was a trip down memory lane, everyone being thankful the building had been saved," she added.

The group returned to the Shrine Club for pictures, visiting and memory sharing. Former Principal Roy L. Lowery, 92, remembered class members with his versions of their events.

Banquet tables were appointed with modified topiary arrangements of mixed roses and foli-

ages, alternating with mirrored vaulted candles and greeneries.

James Robert Fowler welcome everyone and introduced special guests, Mildred Dawson, first-grade teacher, and Mimi Dawson Kelly, mascot. Marty Gordon Massey Bryant led the memorial with names of deceased classmates Dorothy Mae Oakley, Willa Dean Edwards, Andrew Allen Draughon, Neumo Elmo Finch, Eliza Louise Jeffreys and mascot Howard Beck Jr. She asked Barbara Finch, widow of Elmo, to light a white pillar candle in memory of these classmates, and called for a moment of silent prayer.

Ned L. Frazier offered invocation. After a prime rib dinner, Fowler called on each classmate to introduce their spouse or friend, and update everyone on family and points of interest. Of the 40 present, there were 21 classmates, 15 guests and four special guests. Fowler gave a roll call of absentees, correspon-

dence update, and explained why some were unable to attend.

Absent: Jane Baker Pearce, Elmarie Brewer Martin, Dorothy Denton Keyes, Geraldine Gay Fleming, Jewel Hood Simmons, Margaret Horton Pearce, Carolyn Mangum Jay, Nannie Ree Parrish Denton, Margaret Pearce, Crocker Perry, E.G. Richards, Allyn Starnes Huckabee and Gloria Faye Williams Hawkins.

Vic Gill Wootton held elections of superlatives — 50 years later. A few of those were: most traveled, Mary Kemp Brown from Florida; runner-up Robert Denton from Boone; most worldly (lived in most states), Robert Denton and Charles Horton; most productive (most children and grandchildren), Elizabeth Baker Henderson; and happiest (married closest to 50 years), Peggy Perry Underhill.

"Goodbyes came late and were hard to say," said Mrs. Fowler, "but they promised to meet every two years for future reunions."

NEUMA ELMO FINCH, JR

①

○ ZEBULON RECORD  
WED 21 JUN 1990  
Zebulon, NC

NEUMA ELMO FINCH, JR  
ROBIN PAIGE PULLEY  
ROBERT E. PULLEY



Robin Paige Pulley

## Local couple to marry

Mr. and Mrs. Robert E. Pulley of Zebulon announce the engagement of their daughter, Robin Paige Pulley of Zebulon, to Neuma Elmo Finch Jr. of Zebulon, the son of Barbara Perry Finch of Zebulon and the late Elmo Finch Sr.

The wedding will be held Saturday, Nov. 24, at 7 p.m. at Zebulon United Methodist Church in Zebulon.

I. Philip Perry b 1685

A. Jeremiah Perry b 1731

JARVIS WESLEY PERRY, SR BOOK BY Ned Klopp Perry, JR - 2007

1. John Perry "Speck" b 1769 (FCNC)

Ruth Rebecca Alford

a. Miller Perry d 1850 -> CA

i. Wesley B. Perry CSA b 1829

(E) Charles Wesley Perry b 1861 (FCNC)

(B) Harley Franklin Perry b 15 DEC 1898 (FCNC) d 21 JAN 1972 (FCNC) (Sun Prance Church) m'd 7 MAR 1925 (FCNC) d 18 OCT 1903 (FCNC) d 9 AUG 1989 (WCNC)

(1) Melrose Alford Perry b 18 MAY 1926 (FCNC) (F) m'd 10 JAN 1948 (WCNC) Sprite Clayton Ferrell b 3 AUG 1925 (WCNC) s/o Willie Ferrell & LORNA BAKER

(a) Clayton Franklin Ferrell b 3 JUL 1959 (WCNC)

m'd (1st) 27 SEP 1986 (Nashville, TN) Leslie Kay Austin b 14 MAY 1958 (Chattanooga, TN) - Separated 1993

m'd (2nd) 1996 (1) Kimberly Hope Beard b 9 JUN 1964 (Franklin, Williamson Co, TN) d/o Harold Beard & Patry Johnson

(i) Abatis Clayton Ferrell b 26 JUN 1997 (WCNC)

(ii) Sarah Elizabeth Ferrell b 1996 (Davidson Co, TN)

(b) Mel Alan Ferrell b 3 JUN 1965 (WCNC) m'd 3 APR 1993 (1)

Arliss Rose Frayer b 14 MAY 1966 (WCNC)

d/o Wayne Frayer & Bernice Edwards

(i) Amber Perri Ferrell b 4 OCT 1996 (WCNC)

(ii) Crystal Eve Ferrell b 2 JAN 2001 (WCNC)

(2) Franklin Harley Perry b 29 SEP 1927 (FCNC) d 8 APR 1950 (FCNC) (Prance)

Killed in motorcycle accident - Burn - washed State HWY 1 Burn

(3) Barbara Jane Perry b 1 APR 1930 (FCNC) m'd 11 APR 1953 (WCNC)

Neuma Elmo Finch, SR b 4 NOV 1927 (WCNC) d 9 FEB 1984 (WCNC)

(a) Neuma Elmo Finch, Jr b 1 JUN 1964 (WCNC) m'd 24 NOV 1990 (WCNC)

Robin Pulley b 7 MAY 1967 (WCNC) d/o Robin Pulley & Brenda P

(i) Camden Elmo Finch b 8 APR 1994 (WCNC)

(ii) Evan Neaber Finch b 9 MAY 1996 (WCNC)

(iii) Corner Robert Finch b 5 JUN 1994 (WCNC)

(b) Jamie Ruth Finch b 5 APR 1967 (WCNC) m'd 18 MAY 1996 (WC) (1) LARRY b 18 MAY 1996 (WC) WAYNE DEC 1996 (NC) DUPREE 1963

(c) Franklin Perry Finch b 8 NOV 1971 (WCNC)

(d) Katy Elma Finch b 18 AVE 1960 (WCNC) d 8 NOV 1960 (WCNC)

(4) Rebecca Florence Perry b 5 SEP 1934 (FCNC) m'd 25 SEP 1954 (1)

Clarence Lafayette Beddingfield b 1 DEC 1928

(a) Marsha Lynn Beddingfield b 27 SEP 1955 (WCNC) m'd 15 JUN 1985 (1) Matthew

Goyak, Jr b 14 OCT 1953 (i) Elizabeth Ashley Goyak b 23 OCT 1988

(ii) Catherine Alford Goyak b 6 DEC 1990

(b) Amy Suzanne Beddingfield b 29 SEP 1960 (WC) m'd 13 APR 1991 (WC) (1) GARY b 2 AUG 1957

(i) Grayson Gary Cannady b 3 AUG 2000

(c) Bob Perry Beddingfield b 28 SEP 1963 (FCNC)

(d) Savannah Jane Dupree b 10 NOV 1998

(ii) Alex Vadim

Dupree b 14 APR 2003

5/10 JAMES DUPREE ELMER ELMO FINCH DAVIDSON

○ The Zebulon Record THUR 9 AUG 1990 Zebulon, NC

## Local couple honored at pre-nuptial pig picking

Robin Pulley and Elmo Finch Jr., both of Zebulon, were entertained at a pig picking at the home of Mr. and Mrs. Russell Moss on July 22. Other hosts and hostesses for the event were Mr. and Mrs. Terry Privette, Mr. and Mrs. Tony Wilson, Mr. and Mrs. Robert Jenkins and their daughter Jill, Mr. and Mrs. Elton Roberson, Mr. and Mrs. Gary Crowder, and Mr. and Mrs. Rod Hutson.

Upon arrival, the bride-elect was given a corsage of baby's breath and a white carnation. Kay Pulley, mother of the bride-elect; Barbara Finch, mother of the bridegroom-elect; and Iris Pennington, grandmother of the bride-elect; were all presented red carnation corsages.

The Moss' patio overlooking their pond was decorated with tables and red lanterns surrounded by ivy and red-checked tablecloths.

Guests were served a variety of fruits before dinner. The meal included barbecue, fried chicken, slaw, potatoes, Brunswick stew, cornsticks and bread. Ice cream was served for dessert.

The hosts and hostesses presented the couple-elect a Crockpot.

ELMO

FINCH, JR

4

Zebulon Record THUR 20 JUN 1996 Zebulon, NC



Mrs. Larry Wayne Dupree  
Janie Ruth Finch

Janie Ruth Finch of Zebulon and Larry Wayne Dupree of Zebulon were united in marriage May 18 at Hopkins Chapel Baptist Church in Zebulon. The double-ring ceremony was performed by the Rev. W.C. Barham and the Rev. Norris Cook.

JANIE RUTH FINCH  
LARRY WAYNE DUPREE  
BARBARA (PERRY) FINCH  
NEUMA ELMO FINCH, SR  
JAMES LARRY DUPREE  
WALTON DUPREE  
ELMO FINCH, JR ↑

The bride is the daughter of Barbara Perry Finch of Zebulon and the late Neuma Elmo Finch Sr. Parents of the bridegroom are Mr. and Mrs. James Larry Dupree of Zebulon.

The bride's step-grandmother is Bettie Finch of Zebulon. The bridegroom's grandparents are Mr. and Mrs. Walton Dupree of Clayton.

Given in marriage by her brother, Elmo Finch Jr., the bride wore

She was attended by Kim Moss of Wake Forest and Leasa Peele of Zebulon as matrons of honor. Bridesmaids were Terri Bullock of Zebulon, Amy Cannady of Zebulon, Tammy Corbett of Wake Forest, Carol Finch of Clayton, Lisa Fuller of Zebulon, Cindy Jackson of Zebulon and Amy

Norton of Zebulon. The junior bridesmaid was Elizabeth Goyak of Myrtle Beach, S.C.

Honorary bridesmaids were Sheri Braden of Raleigh; Arliss Ferrell of Zebulon; Robin Finch of Zebulon; Veronica Flora of Spring Hope; Mary Hutson of Branchard, Mich.; Judy Jones of Wendell; Wendy Perry of Middlesex; and Janine Wood of Zebulon.

Catherine Goyak of Myrtle Beach, S.C., was the miniature bride. The miniature bridegroom was Richard Dupree of Clayton. Camden Finch served as the ring bearer.

The bridegroom chose his father to be his best man. Franklin Finch of Zebulon served as the head groomsman. Groomsmen were Buddy Andrews, Joe Bailey, Tony Creech, Gary Driver, Sonny Driver, Mel Ferrell and Tommy Jackson, all of Zebulon. The junior groomsman was Joshua Andrews of Zebulon.

Wedding music was presented by Melody Brown of Zebulon, soloist; Danny Dupree of Clayton, soloist and guitarist; Woody Brannan of Zebulon, pianist; Jill Bunn of Zebulon, organist; and Frankie Pulley of Knightdale, trumpeter.

Tammy Proctor of Cary served at the guest register. Program attendants were Amy Andrews of Wendell and Jamie Sadler of Zebulon. Garland Tant of Zebulon served as the candle lighter. Melrose Ferrell of Zebulon directed the wedding. Rebecca Beddingfield of Zebulon was the assistant director.

The bride is a graduate of Zebulon High School and Wake Technical Community College. She is a registered nurse at Wake Medical Center.

Her husband is a graduate of Smithfield-Selma High School and attended N.C. State University. He is manager at Spring Branch Farms in Middlesex.

After a wedding trip to Hawaii, the couple will make their home in Zebulon.

#### Reception

Immediately after the ceremony, a reception was held at the Zebulon Civic Centre hosted by the bride's mother. Guests were greeted by Mr. and Mrs. Alex Dupree and Mr. and Mrs. Durant Finch. Melissa Jones was the register attendant.

Guests were presented potpourri bags, matchbooks and birdseed cups as favors for the evening. Birdseed cups were presented by Kaitlyn Andrews and Austin Ferrell. Goodbyes were said by Mr. and Mrs. Billy Bunn.

#### Rehearsal Dinner

A rehearsal dinner, hosted by the parents of the bridegroom-elect, was held May 17 at the Zebulon Rotary/Woman's Club Building. Guests were greeted by Mr. and Mrs. Alex Dupree.



OLLIE EDWIN FINCH

FROM: WAKE TREASURES Vol 12 (NO 1) winter / Spring 2002  
 Wake Co, NC Genealogical Society Pg 5-8. NOTE: All except  
 those with a Raleigh, NC Address are shown below

**Wake County Alumni of UNC, 1795-1924, Abstracted by Fred Turner**

The information in this article was abstracted from *Alumni History of the University of North Carolina*, Second Edition, which was printed for the General Alumni Association of the University of North Carolina by Christian & King Printing Company, 1924. Note that each entry spans two pages.

**Representative entries**

Baucom, Alfred Vernon, Druggist. Apex; s. p. 1904; b. Morrisville, Mar. 18, 1874.

Baucom, George Urias, Jr., Auditor. Box 213, Raleigh; A.B. 1909; b. Wake co., Feb. 22, 1887; p. G. U. and Irene (Allen); m. Virginia Pugh, June 15, 1921; prin. Bladenboro H. S. 1910-12; asst. auditor Wake co. 1912-18; auditor C. V. York Construction co., 1918-19; vice-pres. Guaranty Title Ins. co., 1920-23; *ibid.* Winston Title Abstract co. 1923-; Presbyterian.

	Surname	First Name or Initial	Residence	Start Date	Birth Date	Birth Place	Birth State	Occupation	Father	Mother	Religion
1	Bailey	Hubert	Apex	1909	6/25/1887	1					
2	Baucom	Alfred Vernon	Apex	1904	3/18/1874	2	Morrisville	NC druggist			
3	Baldwin	Annie Elizabeth	Apex	1919-1920	10/24/1898	3	Chatham county	NC teacher	E.F.	Virginia (Gattis)	Methodist
4	Finch	Ollie Edwin ↑	Apex	1910-1913	2/19/1888	4	Kittrell	NC physician	Henry A	Laura (Hedgepeth)	Baptist
5	Harward	James William	Apex	1906-1907		5					
6	Holland	Henry Odessa	Apex	1912-1913		6		druggist	Henry	Fannie (Hunter)	Missionary Bapt.
7	Mills	Ralph Tyree	Apex	1920-1921		7			J.B.		
8	Pearson	Bayard Preston	Apex	1910	5/28/14	8		banker	John P	Ida Colon	
9	Pearson	John Amos	Apex	1915-1916	4/23/1894	9			John P		
10	Upchurch	Wade Hampton	Apex	1918-1919	12/25/00	10	Apex	NC accountant	Alfred D	Martha (Whitehead)	Baptist
11	Upchurch	Caley Goffrey	Apex	1902-1904	7/9/1884	11	Chatham county	NC physician	B.F.	Mary	Baptist
12	Utley	Harry Gibbons	Apex	1891-1892	11/15/1873	12	Franklinton	NC			
13	Whittington	Charles Allen	Apex	1915-1916		13					
14	Morgan	Paul Baxter	Carpenter	1916-1917	4/12/1893	14	Carpenter	NC			
15	Pasmore	Julia Celestia	Cary	AB 1918	8/5/1879	15	Apex	NC teacher	William	Cassandra (Wilson)	Baptist
16	Powers	Peter, Jr.	Cary	1904-1905	4/15/1884	16	Method	NC			
17	Womble	David Jackson	Cary	Ph G 1923	11/11/1898	17	New Hill	NC druggist	Andrew T	Carrie (Edwards)	Baptist
18	Young	William Hubert	Cary	1896-1897		18					
19	Champion	John Dixon	Fuquay Springs	1898-1900	6/27/1872	19	Harnett county	NC teacher	James	Nancy (Hockaday)	Methodist
20	Elliott	Augustus G	Fuquay Springs	1906-1907	9/28/1883	20	Granville county	NC druggist	John B	Annie (Averett)	Baptist
21	Fleming	Charles Clyde	Fuquay Springs	1919-1922	5/14/1898	21	Mocksville	NC teacher	Robert N	Mary (Tatum)	Baptist
22	Fleming	Fred Henry	Fuquay Springs	Ph G 1924	10/2/1899	22	Fuquay Springs	NC			
23	Lewis	Roscoe B	Fuquay Springs	1914-1915	9/21/1894	23	Clinton	NC lawyer	H B	Mary (Peterson)	Baptist
24	Brooks	Robert William	Garner	1921-1923	6/22/04	24	Spencer	NC	William L	Mary (Bell)	Baptist
25	Alford	Green Haywood	Holly Springs	1900-1901	10/9/1882	25	Holly Springs	NC	George B	Charlotte (Olive)	
26	Gunter	Laughton Bruce	Holly Springs	1090-1911	5/24/1887	26	Holly Springs	NC teacher	E B	Arzanie (Olive)	Baptist
27	Scholl	James Lester	Holly Springs	AB 1922	12/16/1899	27	Asbury	NC	Sebastian	Ellen (Garner)	Catholic
28	Wheeler	Carlyle Dewey	Holly Springs	1921-1922	3/7/00	28	Holly Springs	NC student	D H		
29	Wheeler	James Hartwick	Holly Springs	1914-1916	5/7/1891	29	Holly Springs	NC physician			
30	Hester	Joseph Robert	Knightdale	1903-1904	10/23/1881	30	Franklinton	NC physician	William H	Louie (Goswick)	Baptist
31	Byrd	Carl Hendrix	Morrisville	1913	8/15/1891	31			Andrew T		
32	Green	George Jackson	Morrisville	AB 1903	12/25/1873	32	Sunbury	NC minister	George A	Elizabeth	Christian Baptist
33	Riggsbee	Arthur Eugene	Morrisville	MD 1909	3/14/1881	33	Durham county	NC physician	Andrew J	Mary (Cheek)	
34	Arnold	Clyde Randolph	Neuse	1921-1922	11/6/00	34	Neuse	NC			
35	Arnold	Duma Carroll	Neuse	BS 1919	9/1/1892	35	Neuse	NC	J H		

PAMELA JOY FINCH

○ Zebulon Record THUR 18 FEB 1993 Zebulon, NC

**Pamela J. Finch**

Pamela Joy Finch, 38, of Stantonsburg, died Tuesday, Feb. 16. Graveside service is today (Thursday), Feb. 18, at 2 p.m. at Zebulon Town Cemetery.

Surviving: mother, Minda Pearce Harris of New Bern; father, Edward Finch Sr. of Zebulon; sister, Shawn Shuck of New Bern; brother, Eddy Finch Jr. of Zebulon.

Arrangements by Joyner's Funeral Home of Wilson.

○ See Str 11 FEB 2000 April Manna Branch & R PA

I. Gideon Phillips, of the Richard U, III / James U, VII  
 Subclass - Elizabeth Thayer U June  
 A. Mary Ida Phillips

2. Alton Lucy Clair Branch b 15 JUN 1907 (Raleigh, NC) d 18 NOV 1974  
 ( ) (Bur - Oakwood Cem, Raleigh, NC)  
 md ( ) Pearl Elizabeth Finch?  
 a. William Luther Branch b abt 1939 d (drowned) about 1949
3. Wilma Jeannette Charlotte Branch b 17 DEC 1904 (Raleigh, NC)  
 d 27 MAR 1974 (Raleigh, NC) (Bur Oakwood Cem, Raleigh,  
 NC). Never married. A creative person
4. Mary McGee Branch b 15 APR 1914 (Raleigh, NC)  
 d 17 JUN 1997 (Raleigh, NC) (Bur Oakwood Cem, Raleigh, NC)  
 Never married. She was an insurance adjuster  
 at Hartford. She maintained the family history

PENNY

FINCH

EDWARDS FAMILY OF HOUSE CREEK TWP - WAKE CO., NC  
 Heritage of nee Mary Elizabeth French b 1851 who  
 married James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918 - RPH 11 FEB 2011  
 [AKA MARTHA FINCH WATKINS POLLARD]

1850 CENSUS - WAKE  
 CO., NC WESTERN DIV

Name FARMER	Age
William Finch <sup>800</sup> 1828	32
Sophrona Finch 1825	25
Rufus Finch 1873	7
Martha Finch 1845	5
Berty Finch 1847	3
Charles Finch 1850	0

1860 CENSUS - WAKE CO.,  
 NC. N. WESTERN DIST

Name FARMER	Age
John Watkins <sup>720/7300</sup> 1837	23 NC
Sephronia Watkins 1825	35
William Finch 1842	18
Martha Finch 1844	16
Thomas Finch 1848	12
Mary Finch 1852	8
Penny Finch 1855	5
Ellick Watkins 1859	1
Bolin Watkins <sup>2</sup> 1834	26

1870 CENSUS - WAKE  
 CO., NC HOUSE CRK TWP

Name 1000/500	Age
Martha Watkins 1820	50
Thomas Watkins 1845	25
Charles Watkins 1850	20
* Mary Watkins 1852	18
Penny Watkins 1857	13
Eli Watkins 1860	10
Delia Watkins 1852	18
William Watkins 1864	6

I - - WATKINS

△ A. John H. Watkins 1837-1867  
 mD (1st) 28 OCT 1858 ( )  
 Sophrona HAYES (AKA  
 HASS) 1825-1862

I - - FINCH

△ A. W<sup>m</sup> Finch b 1818  
 △△ mD ( ) Sophrona  
 Hayes / Hass 1825-1862

mD (2ND) Martha Hellon  
 Finch <sup>2</sup> 1844-1923  
 △ 1. <sup>1</sup> Alexander L.  
 Watkins (ELICK, ELI)  
 1858-1941

[SHE mD 2ND]  
 (WILLSON) b  
 △ 1. Rufus French 1843  
 △ 2. Martha Finch  
 b 1845-1923

△ 2. <sup>2</sup> William W. Watkins  
 b 1864/1867-1907

△ 3. BERTY FINCH  
 b 1847 (THOMAS)

△ 3. Thomas Watkins b 1845  
 △ 4. Charles Watkins b 1850

△ 4. Charles Finch  
 b 1850  
 △ 5. Mary <sup>ELIZABETH</sup> Finch  
 b 1852

△ 5. Mary Watkins b 1852  
 △ 6. Penny Watkins b 1857

△ 6. Penny  
 Finch b 1855  
 Finch b 1857

△ 7. Delia Watkins b 1862

Children of Sophronia  
 shown as FINCH  
 in 1850 & 1860  
 and as WATKINS  
 in 1870.

\*\* - If true then moan John  
 H. Watkins married 1st  
 Sophronia and 2nd her  
 daughter Martha - RPH

1880 CENSUS - WAKE CO.,  
 NC - HOUSE CRK TWP

Name	Age
△ Andrew Pollard 1855	25
△ John H. Pollard FAT WD 1815	65
△ Louisa Pollard SISTER 1832	48
△ Jams Standly Pollard NEPH 1862	18

JAMES STANLEY P

→ Berty in House Creek  
 TWP, W.C., NC in 1880  
 may be related to  
 MARTHA in 1870  
 Census ?? - RPH

Has BFL  
 Alexander  
 Watkins & his  
 SIL Delia  
 Watkins and  
 in his home  
 1880 CENSUS

Czysz Family Tree Owner: Christina Czysz

John H. Watkins  
 Birth 1837 in North Carolina, USA  
 Death 1869 in North Carolina, USA

1837 Birth North Carolina, USA

1858 Marriage to Sophrona Hayes Wake County, North Carolina, USA Age: 21

1860 Residence North Western District, Wake County, North Carolina, USA Age: 23 Lives with wife, step kids and his 2 kids / Occupation- Farmer

1869 Death North Carolina, USA Age: 32

Military Private in Company H of 3rd Regiment, North Carolina Artillery

Family Members

Parents

No Father

No Mother

Show siblings

Spouse & Children

Martha Hellon Finch 1844 - 1923

Willie W. Watkins 1867 - 1907

Other Spouse & Children

Sophrona Hayes 1825 - 1862

Alexandria L. Watkins 1858 - 1941

Delia Watkins 1862 - 1890

vs B?  
 \* AKA MARY FINCH  
 & MARY FINCH EDWARDS

RECORDS FOR ANDERSON N. BETTS b 1825<sup>±</sup> - MOG, CSA, APEX, NC BUSINESSMAN, ETC (NOT THE ANDERSON BETTS b 1830 OF SCTWP)

1850 CENSUS - NC WAKE CO, NC WESTERN DIV	1860 CENSUS NC WAKE CO SOUTHERN DIV PO= MORRISVILLE	1870 CENSUS - NC WAKE CO. MIDDLE CREEK TWP PO= NEW HELL	BETTS FAMILY
--	--	--	-----------------

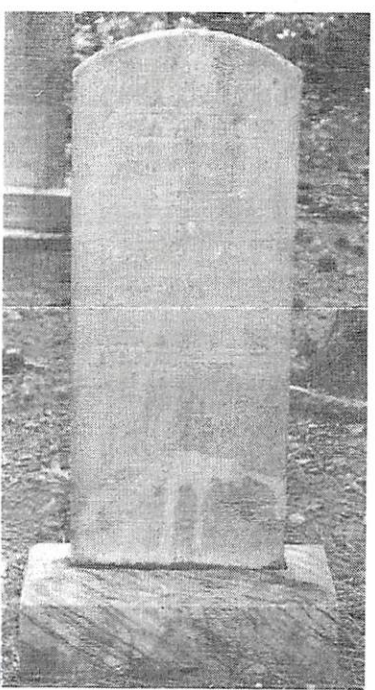
Anderson Betts 1825 25 NC  
Mary Betts 1828 22  
Margaret Betts 1849 1  
Emeline Pittman 1834 16

Name <sup>MILING</sup> Age  
<sup>4000/150</sup>  
A W Betts 1824 36  
Mary Betts 1826 34  
Margaret Betts 1850 10  
~~A W Betts 36~~  
Claudia Betts 1852 8  
~~Mary Betts 34~~  
David Betts 1854 6  
~~Margaret Betts 10~~  
Fabius Betts 1856 4  
~~Claudia Betts 8~~  
Henrietta Betts 1858 2  
~~David Betts 6~~  
Ella F Betts 1859 16

Name A. ON ORTC Age  
<sup>MOG</sup>  
A N Betts 1825 45  
Aramanta Betts 1837 33  
Claudia H Betts 1851 19  
David S Betts 1853 17  
Thaddus Betts 1855 15  
Henryetta Betts 1857 13  
Eller F Betts 1859 11  
Queen E Betts 1862 8  
Andrew P Betts 1863 7  
Willie C Betts 1865 5  
Loula E Betts 1867 8/12

J. THOMAS BETTS, JR d<sub>c</sub>  
A. THOMAS BETTS, JR 1790  
I. ANDREW BETTS  
TO NC 1804 <sup>BUCKHORN</sup> TWP  
A W BETTS "BULLSE"  
d 1843 HARNETT CO  
A. ANDERSON  
BETTS b 1825<sup>±</sup>  
MO(1ST) 1848(L) MARY -- b 1828  
MO(WID) 1861(A) ARAMANTA GARDNER 1837-1885 - 5 CHILDREN

- (I) MARGARET BETTS b 1849
- (II) CLAUDIA H BETTS b 1851
- (III) DAVID S BETTS b 1853
- (IV) THADDEUS BETTS b 1855
- (V) HENRIETTA BETTS 1858-1893



- VI ELLA F BETTS 1858
- VII QUEEN E BETTS b 1862
- VIII ANDREW P. BETTS b 1863
- IX WILLIE C BETTS b 1866
- (X) LULA EUGENIA BETTS b 1870
- (XI) EUNICE M. BETTS b 1877
- (XII) ? ?

**Aramanta Betts**  
Birth: Jun. 25, 1837  
Death: Nov. 13, 1885  
Note: wife of AN Betts  
Burial:  
Apex Methodist Cemetery  
Apex  
Wake County  
North Carolina, USA

1880 CENSUS - NC  
WAKE CO - APEX  
Name <sup>MOG</sup> Age  
A.N. Betts <sup>MOG</sup> 1824 56  
Aramanta Betts <sup>WIF</sup> 1837 43  
Andrew Betts <sup>SON</sup> 1864 16  
Willie C. Betts <sup>SON</sup> 1866 14  
Lulla E. Betts <sup>DA</sup> 1867 11  
Eunice M. Betts <sup>SON</sup> 1877 3  
Gaston Rains <sup>SVT</sup> 1858 22

North Carolina, Marriage Bonds,

Groom: Anderson Betts  
Bride: Mary Betts  
Bond date: 24 May 1848  
Bond #: 000151562  
ImageNum: 000629  
County: Wake  
Record #: 01 043  
Bondsman: Drewry King  
Witness: R P Finch

QUESTION  
- WAS THE  
BRIDE  
NEE BETTS  
? R P F

R. P. FINCH

① Per Adads #34 West Sts 18 MAY 1925 - Wake Co NC Marriage Bonds  
" Chargy U m William Wilson 24 FEB 1843 -  
witness = Shadrach X Miller + R. P. Finch. "

② See Wake Co<sup>NC</sup> Marriage Bonds - 31 OCT 1978 Sts from Mrs.  
J. W. Pnest to R. P. U

A. Bartley U and Jane Whitaker - bond date = 27 DEC 1842,  
Bondsman = Samuel Little; witness = R. P. Finch.

RACHEL

FINCH

○ TANT Relationships - From Briefs 28 JUL 2004

I. -- TANT

A. Lucy (Tant) Perry  
b. abt 1893

1. Raymond O. Perry

B. CROMIE TANT (M)

I -- TANT

A. Margaret Tant  
b. abt 1923 md  
Curtis H. Gloues

1. Carole (Gloues) Joyner

2. Deborah (Gloues) Carter

3. Kenneth B. Gloues

4. Curtis M. Gloues

B. Jack Tant

C. Hazel (Tant) Whitley

I -- TANT

A. Henry Tant, Sr

1. Henry Tant, Jr

2. Rosa (Tant) Eaker  
b. abt 1896

a. Alice (Eaker) Horton

b. Rosa Vell Eaker

c. Nadine Eaker

3. Champ Tant

4. Martha (Tant) Perry

5. -- Tant (F)  
md Auburn Allen

I -- TANT

A. Rufus E. Tant

1. Cynthia Diane Tant Md (C)

Robert Andrew Elmore, Jr

2. Claude Tant

I -- TANT

md RECA

m - b. abt 1898

A. Lou (Tant) Pace

B. Frankie (Tant) Smith

C. Carolyn (Tant) Rejuter

D. Dot (Tant) Bissette

E. Phyllis (Tant) Jones

F. Howard D. Tant

G. Earl Tant

H. Ronnie Tant

I -- TANT

A. Julius Brocely Tant, Sr md LUCY

1. J. B. Tant, Jr

a. Elizabeth Grey Tant

b. Samuel Dalton Tant

c. Rachel Nicole Tant

I -- TANT

A. Floyd Clinton Tant

b. abt 1914 md Rachel French

1. Odell Tant

2. Thelma Tant

3. Lonnie Tant

4. Spencer Tant

5. LESSIE Tant

I -- TANT

A. Elton Tant

1. Christopher Elton Tant

I. -- TANT

A. Betty Tant md -- Fuller  
md -- Ellis

B. Willard Tant

C. R. B. Tant (M)

D. Josephine Tant md -- CARR

I. -- TANT

A. Garland Tant

1. Bryson Keith Tant

I. -- TANT

A. Carbett B. Tant b. abt 1919

1. Edward E. Tant

B. Margaret Tant md Gloues

C. Hazel Tant md Whitley

D. Jack Tant

I -- TANT

A. Willard P. Tant, Sr

1. D. P. Tant, Jr "D. P."

2. Betty Tant md PLAVEC

3. J. D. Tant

4. Lee Tant

5. Bobby Tant

6. Lonnie Tant

7. Joe Tant

I -- TANT b. abt 1937

A. George Ray Tant

1. Doug Tant

2. Mike Tant

3. Carolyn Tant

B. J. D. Tant (M)

C. Lee Tant

D. Lonnie Tant

E. Bobby Tant

F. D. P. Tant (M)

G. Joseph Tant

H. Betty Tant md PLAVEC

I -- TANT

A. Groe Tant b. 1905

1. Allen Jeanne

2. Dorothy Jeanne

3. Virginia Jeanne

4. Clara Mae Jeanne

5. Betty Jeanne

B. ALTON Tant

RALPH

FINCH

① Zelulon Record THUR 18 JUL 1996 Zelulon, NC

NANCY (FINCH) REITZEL

JOHN L. REITZEL, SR

RALPH FINCH ↑

INA (FINCH) BISSETTE

**Nancy Finch Reitzel**

Nancy Finch Reitzel, 87, of Springmoor Retirement Community, Raleigh, died Wednesday, July 10. Funeral was Saturday, July 13, at West Raleigh Presbyterian Church. Burial was in Oakwood Cemetery.

Mrs. Reitzel was born in Middlesex and taught school in Nash and Wilson counties.

Surviving: husband, John L. Reitzel; son, John L. Reitzel Jr. of Weaverville; daughter, Ann Reitzel Hart of Lake Bluff, Ill.; brother, Ralph Finch of Graham; sister, Ina Bissette of Wilson; 10 grandchildren.

Arrangements by Mitchell Funeral Home, Saint Mary's Street.



REX FINCH

○ The Zebulon Record THUR 16 MAR 1989 Zebulon, NC

**Shannon Lee Hawkins**

Shannon Lee Hawkins, 3, of Middlesex, died Sunday, March 12.  
Surviving: father, Christopher Lee Hawkins; mother, Amanda Diane Finch Hawkins; brothers, Shaun K. Hawkins and Shane C. Hawkins, both of the home; maternal grandparents, Rex and Lois Finch of Middlesex; paternal grandparents, Dave and Carol Hawkins of Asheboro; paternal great-grandparents, Wilma Hawkins of Asheboro, Paul and Margaret Perdue of Chesapeake, Va.

no additional charges will be assessed on the enclosed material for delivery to the addressee.

FROM: [illegible]

DEAN OF ZEBULON  
UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA  
ZEBULON, NC 27592

TO: [illegible]

MEMORANDUM

UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA  
ZEBULON, NC 27592

[illegible]

THE UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA



RODNEY FENCH

XFD-22931

① see pgs 2 NOV 1988 Marie Elizabeth Isbell DRPH  
 Barbara Sue Isbell b 26 NOV 1963 (Weather-  
 ford, Parker Co, TX) md 22 MAY 1984 Rodney Fench.  
 Barbara is dau of Walter Lee Isbell and gd  
 of Edna U of the James U, III Barnwell  
 U Subdan

RUFUS

FINCH

EDWARDS FAMILY OF HOUSE CREEK TWP - WAKE CO., NC  
 Heritage of nee Mary Elizabeth French b 1851 who  
 married James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918 - RPH 11 FEB 2011  
 [AKA MARTHA FINCH WATKINS POLLARD]

1850 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC WESTERN DIV

Name FARMER	Age
William Finch <sup>800</sup> 1828	32
Sophrona Finch 1825	25
Rufus Finch 1843	7
Martha Finch 1845	5
Berty Finch 1847	3
Charles Finch 1850	0

1860 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC. N. WESTERN DIST

Name FARMER	Age
John Watkins <sup>720/7300</sup> 1837	23 NC
Sephronia Watkins 1825	35
William Finch 1842	18
Martha Finch 1844	16
Thomas Finch 1848	12
Marv Finch 1852	8
Penny Finch 1855	5
Ellick Watkins 1859	1
Bolin Watkins $\Delta$ 1834	26

1870 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC HOUSE CRK TWP

Name 1000/500	Age
Martha Watkins 1820	50
Thomas Watkins 1845	25
Charles Watkins 1850	20
* Mary Watkins 1852	18
Penny Watkins 1857	13
Eli Watkins 1860	10
Delia Watkins 1852	18
William Watkins 1864	6

I - - WATKINS

$\Delta$  A. John H. Watkins 1837-1869

MO (1ST) 28 OCT 1858 ( )  
 Sophrona HAYES (AKA  
 HASS) 1825 - 1862

MO (2ND) Martha Hellon  
 Finch <sup>2</sup> 1844-1923

$\Delta$  1. <sup>1</sup> Alexander L.  
 Watkins (ELICK, ELI)  
 1858 - 1941

$\Delta$  2. <sup>2</sup> William W. Watkins  
 b 1864/1867 - 1907

$\Delta$  3. Thomas Watkins b 1845

$\Delta$  4. Charles Watkins b 1850

$\Delta$  5. Mary Watkins b 1852

$\Delta$  6. Penny Watkins b 1857

$\Delta$  7. Delia Watkins b 1862

I - - FINCH

$\Delta$  A. W<sup>m</sup> Finch b 1818

$\Delta$  MO ( ) Sophrona

Hayer/Hass 1825-1862

[SHE MO 2ND] b

$\Delta$  1. Rufus Finch 1843

$\Delta$  2. Martha Finch b 1845-1923

$\Delta$  3. BERTY FINCH b 1847 [THOMAS]

$\Delta$  4. Charles Finch b 1850

$\Delta$  5. Mary <sup>ELIZABETH</sup> Finch b 1852

$\Delta$  6. Penny Finch b 1855

$\Delta$  7. Delia Finch b 1862

$\Delta$  8. William W. Watkins b 1864/1867

$\Delta$  9. Thomas Watkins b 1845

$\Delta$  10. Charles Watkins b 1850

$\Delta$  11. Mary Watkins b 1852

$\Delta$  12. Penny Watkins b 1857

$\Delta$  13. Delia Watkins b 1862

$\Delta$  14. Alexander L. Watkins (ELICK, ELI) 1858-1941

$\Delta$  15. William W. Watkins b 1864/1867-1907

$\Delta$  16. Thomas Watkins b 1845

$\Delta$  17. Charles Watkins b 1850

$\Delta$  18. Mary Watkins b 1852

$\Delta$  19. Penny Watkins b 1857

$\Delta$  20. Delia Watkins b 1862

Czysz Family Tree

Owner: Christina Czysz

John H. Watkins

Birth 1837 in North Carolina, USA

Death 1869 in North Carolina, USA

1837 Birth North Carolina, USA

1858 Marriage to Sophrona Hayes Wake County, North Carolina, USA

Age: 21

1860 Residence North Western District, Wake County, North Carolina, USA lives with wife, step kids and his 2 kids / Occupation- Farmer

Age: 23

1869 Death North Carolina, USA

Age: 32

Military

Private in Company H of 3rd Regiment, North Carolina Artillery

Family Members

Parents

No Father

No Mother

Show siblings

Spouse & Children

Martha Hellon Finch 1844 - 1923

Willie W. Watkins 1867 - 1907

Other Spouse & Children

Sophrona Hayes 1825 - 1862

Alexandria L. Watkins 1858 - 1941

Delia Watkins 1862 - 1890

\*\* - If true then moare John H. W. Watkins married Sophronia and 2nd her daughter Martha - RPH

1880 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC - HOUSE CRK TWP

Name	Age
$\Delta$ Andrew Pollard 1855	25
$\Delta$ John H. Pollard FAT WD 1815	65
$\Delta$ Louisa Pollard SISTER 1832	48
$\Delta$ Jams Standly Pollard NEPH 1862	18

LSAME? STANLEY P

$\Delta$  Berty in House Creek TWP, W.C., NC in 1880 may be related to MARTHA in 1870 Census ?? - RPH

His BIL Alexander Watkins & his SIL Delia Watkins are in his home in 1880 CENSUS

US B?

\* AKA MARY FINCH & MARY FINCH EDWARDS

RUSSELL STUART FINCH

○ Zelulon Record TNOR 2 APR 1992 Zelulon, NC

*Russell S. Finch*

Russell Stuart Finch, 52, of Wake Forest, died Wednesday, March 25. Funeral was 2 p.m. Saturday, March 28, at Glen Royal Baptist Church.

Surviving: wife, Anne C. Finch; daughter, Jo Anna F. Jones of Wake Forest; son, Stuart A. Finch of Wake Forest; sisters, Patricia Bracknell of Franklinton, Betty Jacobs of Hopewell, Va., and Doris Hodge of Colonial Heights, Va.; brothers, Walter Finch, Jack Finch and Stacy Finch, all of Raleigh, Bunnie Finch and Bobby Finch, both of Wake Forest, J.T. Finch of Bunn, Danny Finch of Waverly, Va.; two grandchildren.

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I — — Edwards — settled in House Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844  
 and Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916  
 They lived in House Creek Precinct and had 12 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

① See Ltr 11 FEB 1995 Mary F. Mahalovich to RPA

I. Leddie Eudora U of Dr Nathan U, I / Buster U  
Suldan - Gilbert Buster U Line

A. Marie Sanford Finch

1. John Stuart Snakenburg

md 1st Sandra Talbot

md 2nd Mary F. Mahalovich

a. Melissa Jennifer Snakenburg b. 3 AUG 1903

md Gary Hunkel

i. Skyles Drake Hunkel . b. 1994

2. Diane Finch Snakenburg

3. William Wade Snakenburg, III b. 1949 & 1949

B. James Stuart Finch, md 1st Kitty --  
 md 2nd Anne --

1. James Stuart Finch, Jr. b. 1913 & 1964

2. Sandra Finch ↑

3. Son Finch

② See Ltr 19 JUN 1995 Mary Frances Mahalovich to RPA

Sandra Marie Finch ↑ b. 12 MAY 1962 (Chapel Hill, NC)

still living

SANFORD M.

FINCH

Lettie U. Upchurch

North Carolina  
Marriages, 1759-1979

marriage: 26 Dec  
1906

Wake County, North  
Carolina

spouse: Sanford M.  
Finch

- ① See Con File - It's 31 OCT 1977 Mrs J. W. Priest (Emma  
 Fowie U) to RPU - Sam Finch and Lettie U (XID-1202)  
 dau of James Bartlett U (XID-648) - Nathan U, I / Bartlett U  
 Subdan - Gilbert Bartlett  
 U. Fowie
- ② See It's 5 JUL 1979 Emma Fowie U to RPU  
 "I once gave the name of my Aunt Lettie Upchurch  
 Finch's husband. as Sam. I think it actually  
 was Sanford. Their daughter, Marie, married  
 Gus Snakenburg. I believe he was a tailor  
 in Raleigh, NC. You might get in touch  
 that way."
- ③ See It's 11 FEB 1995 Mary F. Mahalovich to RPU  
 Leddie Eudora U and Sanford Moses Finch
- ④ See It's 19 JUN 1995 Mary Frances Mahalovich to RPU  
Sanford Moses Finch (father not known) b 24 DEC 1883  
 (Wilson, NC) & 18 JAN 1931 (Bailey, NC) (Bar - Zelulon, NC)  
 and Lettie [not "LEDDIE"] Eudora U b 24 APR 1883 (Cary, NC)  
 & MAY 1961 (Lumberton, NC) (Bar. - Zelulon, NC). They  
 had only four children including Helen Finch who  
 died at birth.



## SANFORD MOSES FINCH

(2)

XID-1205

WAKE  
CO, NCZEBULON CEM  
Zebulon, NCAll stones inspected by  
RPA 29 MAR 2005From 17W 96 Parcel  
East on Garrison St  
3-4 blocks toN. Whitley St - cross  
1 block North on  
other street.

Looked for interesting stones  
First from N. Whitley to  
Main N-S path. + on to  
NS paved interior road  
Found no U's - Damp  
paths noted.

West of center paved road

△ H & W Sanford M. Finch [SANFORD MOSES FINCH] ↑  
29 DEC 1883 - 18 JAN 1931

△ Lettie U. Finch [LETTIE EUDORA U] { s/o James Bartlett U, I of  
24 APR 1883 - 3 MAR 1961 Nathan U, I / Bertie U  
Subclass - Gilbert Bertie  
U line }

H & W  
□ Willie E U [WILLIAM E. U. SR] { s/o James W. U - Richard  
13 JAN 1884 - 24 JAN 1970 U, III / Berkeley U subclass  
□ Bertha M. U [BERTHA MAE LONG] - Ambrose Amos U line }

H &amp; W

△ Coye W. Fuller [COYE WAYNE FULLER]  
1891 - 1948

△ Judie U. Fuller [SUDIE UPCHURCH] { s/o James W. U - Richard  
1899 - 1948 U, III / Berkeley U subclass  
- Ambrose Amos U  
line }

SARAN

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book -1983 (40, FH 239)

I — — Edwards — settled in Horse Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844  
 m. Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916  
 They lived in Horse Creek Precinct and had 12 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

SHIRLEY

FINCH

○ The Apex Herald WED 19 AUG 1998 Apex, NC

JOSEPH HOFFMAN

SHIRLEY FINCH ↑

**EVELYN M. FINCH**

Evelyn M. Finch, 93, of 8800 New Hope Farm Road in New Hill, died recently at home. She was a native of New York, NY, and a former resident of Holiday City, Toms River, New Jersey. A funeral service was held at the Apex Funeral Home Chapel at 511 W. Williams St. in Apex. A graveside service was held, and burial on Friday, August 14, in the Ocean County Memorial Park at 1722 Silverton Road, Toms River, New Jersey. Surviving are a daughter, Shirley Hoffman and husband, Joseph of New Hill, and two sons, Thomas A. Finch and wife, Mildred, of Green Valley, AZ, and Robert T. Finch of Tuscon, AZ. Also surviving are seven grandchildren and four great grandchildren. In lieu of flowers, the family requests that memorial contributions be made to the Olive Chapel Baptist Church at 600 New Hill Olive Chapel Road, Apex, NC 27502.

STEVEN L

FINCH

① Zelulon Record THUR 22 JAN 1998 2 Zelulon, NC

STEVEN L. FINCH ↑

JULIE ANNA PEPPER

VERNON JEFFREY JOHNSON

## Pepper and Johnson engaged

Mr. and Mrs. Bobby L. Pepper of Roanoke Rapids, and Mr. and Mrs. Steven L. Finch of Bunn announce the engagement of their daughter, Julie Anna Pepper of Bunn, to Vernon Jeffrey Johnson of Clayton, the son of Mr. and Mrs. Vernon W. Johnson of Clayton.

The wedding will be held May 23 at 2 p.m. at Horne Memorial Methodist Church in Clayton.

SUSIE NELSON FINCH

HERITAGE BOOKS  
FAMILIES 347-350

I. William Henry Hester, I 126 FEB 1849 - For children other than  
George Robert Hester "Joe"

see additional Abstract

A. George Robert Hester, M.D. "JOE"

see this → 27 OCT 1881 (Balance Rock,  
Puncheon Co, NC) 29 NOV 1965

MA (1st) 25 JAN 1911 (Susie Nelson Finch) 18 NOV 1889 12 OCT 1944  
MA (2nd) 3 DEC 1946 (Wells Co, NC) The former AVE EASTER

MA 24 JUN 1910 (Wells Co, NC)

1. William Henry Hester, II "Bill" 25 JUN 1918 (Kempstead, NC)

MA (1st) OCT 1940 (Ethel Conyle Farris) 5 JUL 1941 of  
economic poverty at birth of first & only child  
MA (2nd) 23 JUL 1943 (Nash, VA) Alice Jones  
& 25 APR 1923 (Penguin Bank Co, NC) 9 MAR 1981,  
D/O Lee Jones & Elizabeth White

a. Many genealogists Hester 1941 - a few disagree

MA 26 JUN 1966 (Hugh Cassin, Jr)  
MA 26 JUN 1966 ( ) Hugh Cassin, Jr

ARTICLES  
347, 350  
i. Many references Cassin & 9 MAR 1969  
ii. Nancy Hester Cassin & 5 DEC 1972

2. Virginia Frances Hester & 1 MAY 1912

3. George M. Murray Hester & 3 JUL 1919

4. Susie Nelson Hester & 25 JUN 1920

5. Margarette Hester & 23 OCT 1921

6. Robert Ferguson Hester & 2 APR 1926

7. Francis Eugene Hester & 9 JUL 1931

8. Joan Marie Hester & 19 NOV 1932

see this  
for copy  
of  
article  
350

see this  
for copy  
of  
article  
347



SUSIE

FINCH

○ Zebulon Record THUR 29 JUN 1995 Zebulon, NC

I. J. R. Hester, M.D.  
md (1st) Susie Finch ↑  
md (2nd) Ana - -

A. Virginia Hester

md (1) Sidney C. Eddins

1. Virginia Ann Eddins "Ginny"

B. Susie Hester md (1) -- Wear

C. Margueritte Hester md (1) -- Price

D. Joan Hester

E. Joseph M. Murray Hester, M.D.

F. Robert F. Hester

G. Eugene Hester, M.D.

### Virginia H. Eddins

Virginia Hester Eddins, 83, of 215 E. Horton St., Zebulon, died suddenly Saturday, June 24, after a period of declining health. Funeral was 11 a.m. Monday, June 26, at Zebulon Baptist Church. Burial was at Gethsemane Memorial Gardens.

Daughter of the late Dr. J.R. Hester and the late Susie Finch Hester of Wendell, she graduated from Mars Hill College and attended Meredith College. On Nov. 2, 1940, she married Sidney C. Eddins, who preceded her in death on Sept. 1, 1985. For a number of years, she worked with her husband at Phil-Ett Oil Co. She was a member of Zebulon Baptist Church, the Zebulon Woman's Club and the Little River Historical Society.

Surviving: daughter, Virginia Anne "Ginny" Eddins of the home; sisters, Susie H. Wear of Salisbury, Margueritte H. Price and Joan Hester, both of Wendell; brothers, Dr. Joseph

McMurray Hester of Goldsboro, Robert F. Hester of Richmond, Va., Dr. Eugene Hester of Springfield, Va.; stepmother, Ava Hester of Wendell; several nieces and nephews.

Memorial contributions may be made to the Zebulon Rescue Squad, 111 E. Vance St., P.O. Box 175, Zebulon 27597.

Arrangements by Massey Funeral Home, Zebulon.

Zelulon Record THUR 1 AUG 1996 Zelulon, NC

# Area native answers the call of the wild

By DENA BOYETTE  
HEIGHT

Special to the Record  
Wendell native Eugene "Gene" Hester's career has taken him all over the country.

He's received accolades and awards, including a couple from U.S. presidents. And, even though he's spent most of his life walking the corridors of Washington's most powerful institutions, he likes to come home to eastern Wake County and relax with family and friends.

Hester, who recently celebrated his 65th birthday, grew up in the heart of Wendell at the corner of Buffalo and Third streets. His father, Joseph, a doctor, and mother, the former Suzy Finch, raised four boys and four girls.

They grew up just two blocks from Wendell High School (now Wendell Elementary), which is where Hester met his wife, the former Katherine Sherron.

It wasn't love at first sight, recalled Mrs. Hester with a giggle, but they slowly grew on each other and when Hester roomed with her brother at Wake Forest College, the couple grew closer and married a few years later in 1955.

While Hester was growing up, his father, a true outdoorsman, taught him a love for wildlife on the numerous fishing and hunting trips they took together with his older brothers. His brother William taught him about animal behavior — when and why animals move, what trees house what animals, etc.

When he went off to Wake Forest, he really didn't have anything in mind for a major, so he enrolled in liberal arts. But Hester soon found out that wasn't the best move for him.

## of the wild

His brother Mack brought him to N.C. State University and, while scanning through a course catalog, Hester caught a glimpse of the term "Wildlife Conservation." He wasn't exactly sure what the course was about, but he knew he wanted to give it a try, and he transferred to Raleigh.

Finally, he said, he was able to put his hunting and fishing interests to use in the classroom.

Asked how someone dedicated to "conserving" wildlife can also "hunt" wildlife, Hester said hunters are usually the most concerned in wildlife conservation.

"They want to make sure there is an abundance so they can continue to hunt," he said, adding that, for the most part, hunters have a respect for the land and the animals. Also, hunting in the United States is usually done in moderation, he said, unlike places in Africa where hunters and poachers have almost eliminated some species.

Soon after obtaining his masters in wildlife conservation, he taught for a while, including a stint at NCSU, where he became assistant professor in the zoology program.

In 1963, he began working for the U.S. Fish & Wildlife Service. In 1971, he became chief of the division of fishery research. A few years later, he became associate director for research — his department studied topics like animal nutrition, genetics and population monitoring.



Gene Hester

- EUGENE HESTER
- JOSEPH HESTER
- SUZ7 FINCH ↑
- KATHERINE SHERRON
- WILLIAM HESTER
- MACK HESTER
- JOAN HESTER
- MARGUERITTE (HESTER) PRICE
- SUZ7 (HESTER) WEAR
- VIRGINIA (HESTER) EDDENS
- ROBERT HESTER

NOTE: This is a 4 page article - see Eugene Hester for complete copy - RPAJ

T

GLENN FINCH

Western Wake Herald WED 11 OCT 1989 Apex, NC

## Whitley, Finch repeat wedding vows

Celena Lea Whitley and Steven Glenn Finch, both of Apex, were wed on August 12 at Swift Creek Baptist Church. Reverend Steve Roy was the officiating minister.

The bride is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. D. Roscoe Fryar of Apex. The groom is the son of Mr. and Mr. T. Glenn Finch of Apex.

Music was provided by Ms. Becky Braswell on the organ and Mrs. JoAnne Roy, soloist.

The wedding was directed by Ms. Brenda Dye and Mrs. Beverly Jarmon, both are aunts of the groom.

Receiving at the guest register was Miss Tonya Lawson, cousin of the groom.

The bride, given in marriage by her uncle, Mr. Robert P. Yarbrough, Jr., wore a white gown of "feather-glo" satin enhanced with a high neckline and leg-o-mutton sleeves. The beautifully fitted bodice was accented with beaded silk Venise lace and seed pearls. The basque waist led to a flowing circular skirt with a semi-cathedral train. The bride wore a headband of silk Venise lace and see pearls which complimented her dress

beautifully. The veil was fingertip in length and was accented with pearls.

Mrs. Cassandra Dunn, sister of the bride, was matron-of-honor. Bridesmaids were Miss Kelly Crabtree and Miss Becky Finch, sister of the groom. The attendants wore tea length floral print gowns with a sweetheart neckline, and a low back.

The flower girl was Miss Tara Dye, cousin of the groom. She wore a yellow dress similar to that of the bridesmaids. She carried a white basket with a silk floral arrangement.

The ringbearer was Matthew Dunn, nephew of the bride. He carried the wedding rings on a handmade silk pillow with white lace, silk flowers and ribbons.

Mr. Glenn Finch, father of the groom, was best man. Ushers were Mr. Rodney Dye, uncle of the groom, and Mr. Shawn Lawson, cousin of the groom.

The bride's mother wore a tea-length mauve dress. The groom's mother wore a tea-length royal blue dress.

A reception was held following the ceremony in the fellowship hall of the church.

The couple took a wedding trip to Boone and Mt. Airy, North Carolina.

The bride is a graduate of Apex High School and is a retail sales clerk at The Wedding Party. The groom is a graduate of Cary High School and is part owner of Mow & Grow.

### Showers

The bride was honored at a miscellaneous wedding shower by Marion Bowman, Becky Braswell, Frances Christmas, Dora Cornwell, Katherine Ogburn, Kathy Pierce, and Louise Wilkins. The shower was held at Swift Creek Baptist Church.

A miscellaneous bridal shower was given for the couple by Kelly Crabtree, Cassandra Dunn, Tara Dye, Becky Finch, and Tonya Lawson. The shower was held at the home of the bride.

The groom's family hosted the rehearsal dinner in the fellowship hall of Swift Creek Baptist Church.



Mr. and Mrs. Steven Glenn Finch



T.

GLENN FINCH

○ Western Wake Herald WED 19 JUL 1989 Apex, NC

## Engagement announced

Mr. and Mrs. D. Roscoe Fryar announce the engagement of their daughter, Celena Lea Whitley to Steven Glenn Finch, son of Mr. and Mr. T. Glenn Finch. The wedding is planned for August 12.

THOMAS FINCH  
○ PARRISH FAMILY - SWIFT CREEK TSP - WAKE CO, NC  
SWIFT CREEK BAPTIST CHURCH - HOLLY SPR RD / PENNY RD  
FORMED - 1879

△△ Parrish, Doris Mae, b. 18 Jan 1921, d. ??? w.o. Thomas Finch, married 24 Dec 1941

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I — — Edwards — settled in House Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844

md Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916

They lived in House Creek Precinct and had 12 children

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

THOMAS

FINCH

EDWARDS FAMILY OF HOUSE CREEK TWP - WAKE CO., NC  
Heritage of nee Mary Elizabeth French b 1851 who  
married James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918 - RPH 11 FEB 2011  
[AKA MARTHA FINCH WATKINS POLLARD]

1850 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC WESTERN DIV

Name	FARMER	Age
William Finch	800	32
Sophrona Finch		25
Rufus Finch		7
Martha Finch		5
Berty Finch		3
Charles Finch		0

1860 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC. N. WESTERN DIST

Name	FARMER	Age
John Watkins	720/7300	23 NC
Sophronia Watkins		35
William Finch		18
Martha Finch		16
Thomas Finch		12
Mary Finch		8
Penny Finch		5
Ellick Watkins		1
Bolin Watkins		26

1870 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC HOUSE CRK TWP

Name	1000/500	Age
Martha Watkins		50
Thomas Watkins		25
Charles Watkins		20
Mary Watkins		18
Penny Watkins		13
Eli Watkins		10
Delia Watkins		18
William Watkins		6

I - - WATKINS

△ A. John H. Watkins 1837-1867

MO (1ST) 28 OCT 1858 ( )  
Sophrona HAYES (AKA HASS) 1825-1862

MO (2ND) Martha Hellon Finch 1844-1923

△ 1. Alexander L. Watkins (ELICK, ELI) 1858-1941

△ 2. William W. Watkins b 1864/1867-1907

△ 3. Thomas Watkins b 1845

△ 4. Charles Watkins b 1850

△ 5. Mary Watkins b 1852

△ 6. Penny Watkins b 1857

△ 7. Delia Watkins b 1862

I - - FINCH

△ A. Wm Finch b 1818

△ △ MO ( ) Sophronia Hayes / Hass 1825-1862

△ 1. Rufus French 1843 b 1845-1923

△ 2. Martha Finch b 1845-1923

△ 3. BERTY FINCH b 1847 (THOMAS)

△ 4. Charles Finch b 1850

△ 5. Mary FINCH b 1852

△ 6. Penny Finch b 1855

Children of Sophronia shown as FINCH in 1850 & 1860 and as WATKINS in 1870.

\*\* - If true then moare John H. Watkins married Sophronia and 2nd her daughter Martha - RPH

1880 CENSUS - WAKE CO., NC - HOUSE CRK TWP

Name	Age
△ Andrew Pollard	1855 25
△ John H. Pollard	FAT WD 1815 65
△ Louisa Pollard	SISTR 1832 48
△ Jams Standly Pollard	NEPH 1862 18

LSAME9 STANLEY P

Berty in House Creek TWP, W.C., NC in 1880 may be related to MARTHA in 1870 Census ?? - RPH

\* AKA MARY FINCH & MARY FINCH EDWARDS

Czysz Family Tree

Owner: Christina Czysz

John H. Watkins

Birth 1837 in North Carolina, USA  
Death 1869 in North Carolina, USA

1837 Birth North Carolina, USA

1858 Marriage to Sophrona Hayes Wake County, North Carolina, USA

1860 Residence North Western District, Wake County, North Carolina, USA lives with wife, step kids and his 2 kids / Occupation- Farmer

1869 Death North Carolina, USA

Military Private in Company H of 3rd Regiment, North Carolina Artillery

Family Members

Parents

No Father

No Mother

Show siblings

Spouse & Children

Martha Hellon Finch 1844 - 1923

Willie W. Watkins 1867 - 1907

Other Spouse & Children

Sophrona Hayes 1825 - 1862

Alexandria L. Watkins 1858 - 1941

Delia Watkins 1862 - 1890

MA, 14 DEC 1870 ( )

James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918

His BIL Alexander Watkins & his SIL Delia Watkins are in his home in 1880 CENSUS

THOMAS EDWARD FINCH

○ FINCH FAMILY - SWIFT CREEK TSP - WAKE CO, NC  
SWIFT CREEK BAPTIST CHURCH - HOLLY SPR RD / PENNY RD  
FORMED - 1879

Finch, Thomas Edward, b. 18 Sep 1916, d. 10 Dec 1989, Tec 5 US Army WWII

THOMAS EDWARD FINCH

Western Wake Herald WED 13 DEC 1989 Apex, NC

**THOMAS E. FINCH**

Thomas Edward Finch, 73, of Route 3, Apex, died Dec. 10. His funeral was Tuesday at 2 p.m. at Swift Creek Baptist Church. Burial was in the church cemetery with military honors.

He is survived by his wife, Doris Parrish Finch; two daughters, Brenda F. Mangum and Beverly F. Jarmon of Willow Springs; a son, T. Glenn Finch of Apex; two sisters, Gladys Valentine of Virginia and Sarah McKaig of Durham; two brothers, William Eugene Finch and Andrew Finch of Oxford; two grandchildren and two step-grandchildren.

THOMAS JACKSON FINCH

Wilson Record THUR 22 JAN 1998 Zuluway, NC

THOMAS JACKSON FINCH ↑  
VAN HENRY FINCH, JR

**Thomas J. "Jack" Finch**

Thomas Jackson "Jack" Finch, 64, of Wilson, died Tuesday, Jan. 13. Funeral service was Thursday, Jan. 15, at Joyner's Funeral Home. Burial was at Evergreen Memorial Gardens.

He was born April 17, 1933.

Surviving: daughters, Ginger F. Baker and Audrey F. Joyner, both of Wilson; sons, Larry Gene "Sam" Finch and Lester Ray Harrell, both of Wilson; friend and helpmate, Florence Williams; sisters, Ann Laura Rouse of Norfolk, Va., Jean Webb and Diane Amerson, both of Wilson; brothers, Van Henry "Bud" Finch Jr. of Raleigh, Douglas Finch and Franklin "Doc" Finch, both of Wilson, Charles Finch of Bailey, Bobby Finch and Jerry Finch, both of Eureka, Kenneth Finch of Middlesex; 11 grandchildren; one great-grandchild.

VAN HENRY FINCH, JR

○ Zelulon Record INVA 22 JAN 1998 Zelulon, NC

THOMAS JACKSON FINCH  
VAN HENRY FINCH, JR ↑

**Thomas J. "Jack" Finch**

Thomas Jackson "Jack" Finch, 64, of Wilson, died Tuesday, Jan. 13. Funeral service was Thursday, Jan. 15, at Joyner's Funeral Home. Burial was at Evergreen Memorial Gardens.

He was born April 17, 1933.

Surviving: daughters, Ginger F. Baker and Audrey F. Joyner, both of Wilson; sons, Larry Gene "Sam" Finch and Lester Ray Harrell, both of Wilson; friend and helpmate, Florence Williams; sisters, Ann Laura Rouse of Norfolk, Va., Jean Webb and Diane Amerson, both of Wilson; brothers, Van Henry "Bud" Finch Jr. of Raleigh, Douglas Finch and Franklin "Doc" Finch, both of Wilson, Charles Finch of Bailey, Bobby Finch and Jerry Finch, both of Eureka, Kenneth Finch of Middlesex; 11 grandchildren; one great-grandchild.



VERA CONSTANCE FINCH

XID-14269

- ① Carl Muddrew Livingston and Constance Finch.  
Carl is son of Bura Beatrice U & gr of Robert Lee U  
of the Mases U / Courtney U Subday (42, Pg 92, 110).

① See ltr 28 OCT 1994 Dorothy Lucille Baker to R PLI

I. A Lamance Phillips of the Richard U, III / James U, VII Sudan - Elizabeth Thamey U June

A. Henry Kearney Baker, Sr

1. Dorothy Lucille Baker

a. Nancy Harelyn Alford b 16 JUN 1938 md 24 NOV 1957

Ronald Proctor Perry, Sr b 31 JAN 1935

i. Ronald Proctor Perry, Jr b 24 MAY 1962

md 18 MAY 1985 Carol Anne Reddick

b 2 MAR 1965

(I) Jennifer Anne Perry b 14 APR 1988

(II) Nicholas Andrew Perry b 5 JUN 1991

ii. Nancy Susan Perry b 27 MAR 1967

md 19 MAY 1990 Jerry Dean Perkins

b 20 AUG 1965

(I) Kenneth Dalton Perkins

b 26 OCT 1992

b. James Henry Alford b 27 JUN 1944

md 20 MAY 1962 Vickie Margaret Frick

b 24 JAN 1948

i. James Warren Alford b 11 MAR 1963

md 26 JUN 1993 Valerie VRAMA

b 26 NOV 1964

ii. Gina Gayle Alford b 20 OCT 1969

d. 25 OCT 1970

iii. Jennifer Dawn Alford b 16 MAR 1972

② See ltr 25 JAN 1995 Dorothy Lucille Baker to R PLI

VMFA b Richmond, VA md Dillon, SC James

Henry Alford b Mary Elizabeth Hosp., Wake Co, NC.

They have just three children

WALTER

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I - - Edwards - settled in Horse Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844

md. Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916

They lived in Horse Creek Precinct and had 17 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucetta Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. ↑ Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.

## Finch, Wheeler speak marriage vows

Senora Lynn Wheeler of Spring Hope and Walter Davis Finch Jr. of Middlesex were united in marriage April 10 at the home of the bride's parents. The ceremony was officiated by the Rev. Tim Hopkins.

The bride is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Ronnie Wheeler of Spring Hope. Parents of the bridegroom are Walter Finch of Zebulon and Sherry Carlton of Wilson.

The bride's grandparents are Dorothy Whitley of Spring Hope and Nellie Wheeler of Louisburg. Grandparents of the bridegroom are Ruth Fridley, and Mr. and Mrs. Hilton Carlton of Wilson.

Escorted by her father, the bride wore a formal gown of silk taffeta and re-embroidered alencon lace. The bodice was fashioned with a sweetheart neckline and elbow-length Juliet poufed sleeves, which were adorned with a bow and cabbage rose in the center of each sleeve. The basque waist featured a peplum enhanced with taffeta cabbage roses.

The front of the skirt was etched with re-embroidered alencon lace in a pyramid design. Pearls and sequins encrusted the hemline of the dress which flowed into a cathedral-length train.

For her headpiece, the bride chose a tiara of pearls and sequins with a back pouf and fingertip-length veil of illusion. Her bouquet, made by her mother, consisted of white stephanotis, roses and lilies, with streamers of lace, pearls and ivy.

She was attended by her sister, Jennifer Bunn, as matron of honor. Bridesmaids were Donna Finch of Wilson, sister of the bridegroom; Lynn Moore of Bailey; and Melissa Strickland of Zebulon.

The bridesmaids each wore a tea-length dress of blue spruce brocade styled with short pouf sleeves accented with lace at the

cuff, a fitted bodice, sweetheart neckline, and a full skirt enhanced with a back bow. They each carried a single white lily with lace ribbon.

Other attendants were McKenzie Estes of Zebulon, cousin of the bride, flower girl; and Garrett Estes of Zebulon, cousin of the bride, ring bearer.

The bridegroom chose his father to be his best man. Ushers were C.T. Sherron of Evans, Ga., uncle of the bride; Wayne Wheeler of Spring Hope, brother of the bride; and Bryan Moore of Bailey.

Wedding music was presented by Marie Hinton and Dale Hopkins.

Dawn Weaver of Nashville

served as the register attendant. Gretchen Whitley of Spring Hope, cousin of the bride, was program attendant.

The bride is a graduate of Southern Nash Senior High School and attends Nash Community College as an architectural technology student. Her husband attended Fike High School and Nash Community College. He is employed by Bolton Inc. of Raleigh as an electricians mechanic.

After a wedding trip to the North Carolina mountains, the couple will make their home in Middlesex.

(Editor's note: The information and photo for this wedding were received in the newspaper office prior to the one-month deadline.)



Mrs. Walter Davis Finch Jr.  
Senora Lynn Wheeler

WALTER DAVIS FINCH, JR

Zebulon Record THUR 25 MAR 1993 Zebulon, NC



Walter Davis Finch Jr. and Senora Lynn Wheeler

## *Engagement announced*

Mr. and Mrs. Ronnie Wheeler of Spring Hope announce the engagement of their daughter, Senora Lynn of Spring Hope, to Walter Davis Finch Jr. of Zebulon, the son of Walter Finch of Zebulon and Sherry Carlton of Wilson.

The wedding will be held Saturday, April 10, at 4 p.m. at the home of the bride's parents.

# Pilgrimage to Zebulon uncovers family's roots

Mary Fisher Finch Monson of Charlotte and first cousin Ruth Anne Fisher Veazey of Hendersonville paid a visit to Zebulon May 22 and stopped at Zebulon United Methodist Church which was pastored from 1917-1921 by their grandfather, George Washington Fisher. Stained glass windows in the chancel area of the church memorialize George W. and Ida Love Fisher.

Another memorial stained glass window honors J.D. Finch and Sallie B. Finch, Monson's paternal grandparents who joined Zebulon Methodist in 1912. Her ancestors, both the Finches and the Fishers who served in many towns in the Methodist ministry, are buried in Zebulon Town Cemetery. Mrs. Fisher came to Zebulon to live with her daughter, Alma Love Fisher (Mrs. Waylon) Finch, after the sudden death of her husband in 1926. Fisher was serving the second year of his appointment to the Garner charge when he died suddenly.

Mrs. Monson grew up on Horton Street in Zebulon, the daughter of G.W. Fisher's granddaughters said they were touched to see the restored and refinished pulpit from the original Zebulon Methodist Church where he delivered four years of sermons. Mrs. Veazey believes her father, Edgar, also preached behind that pulpit as a visiting minister.

Many older members of this church will remember that Miss Alma always mentioned that her father preached from this pulpit when it was used for programs in the old fellowship hall. The granddaughters found the first entry made by their ancestor in 1917 in the oldest membership roll book.

Mrs. Monson said she was thrilled to see the original communion set, polished and on display in the historical case in the vestibule of the church. When a new communion set was obtained many years ago, the original went home with Miss

ter of Waylon and Alma Fisher Finch. Mrs. Veazey, the daughter of the Rev. Edgar B. Fisher, visited her Aunt Alma and her cousin, Mrs. Monson, during their youth.

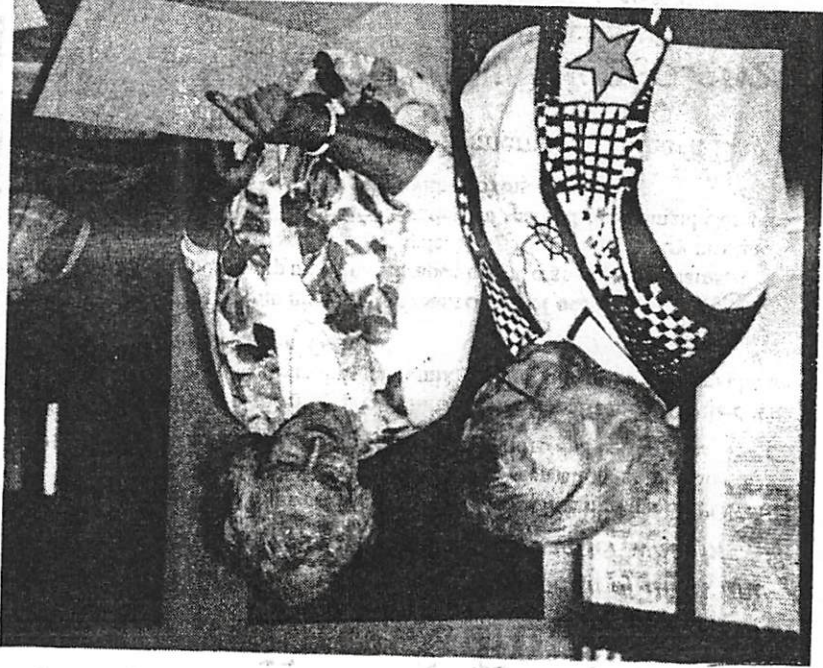
I remember when "Miss Alma" visited me for the first time when we moved to Zebulon in 1959. When she learned her niece married my second cousin, Dr. Alexander Holloway Veazey Jr., she treated me like a member of her family.

G.W. Fisher's granddaughters said they were touched to see the

restored and refinished pulpit from the original Zebulon Methodist Church where he delivered four years of sermons. Mrs. Veazey believes her father, Edgar, also preached behind that pulpit as a visiting minister.

Many older members of this church will remember that Miss Alma always mentioned that her father preached from this pulpit when it was used for programs in the old fellowship hall. The granddaughters found the first entry made by their ancestor in 1917 in the oldest membership roll book.

Mrs. Monson said she was thrilled to see the original communion set, polished and on display in the historical case in the vestibule of the church. When a new communion set was obtained many years ago, the original went home with Miss



Mary Monson (right) and Ruth Anne Veazey search the membership roll book at Zebulon United Methodist Church. Contributed photos

ter of Waylon and Alma Fisher Finch. Mrs. Veazey, the daughter of the Rev. Edgar B. Fisher, visited her Aunt Alma and her cousin, Mrs. Monson, during their youth.

I remember when "Miss Alma" visited me for the first time when we moved to Zebulon in 1959. When she learned her niece married my second cousin, Dr. Alexander Holloway Veazey Jr., she treated me like a member of her family.

G.W. Fisher's granddaughters said they were touched to see the

MARY (FISHER) FINCH MONSON  
RUTH ANNE (FISHER) VEAZEY  
GEORGE WASHINGTON FISHER  
IDA LOVE  
J.D. FINCH

WAYLON FINCH  
ALMA LOVE  
EDGAR B. FISHER  
ALEXANDER HOLLOWAY VEAZEY  
ESTELLE (CUMBLEE) TERRY

NOTE: 2 PAGE ARTICLE - SEE RUTH ANNE FISHER FOR FULL COPY

Zebulon Record THUR 13 JUN 1996 Zebulon, NC

WAYLON FINCH

WAYLON

FINCH

The Zebulon Record THUR 14 NOV 1991 Zebulon, NC



Alma Finch

## 98th noted

Alma Fisher Finch of Charlotte, a former Zebulon school teacher and one of the town's earliest citizens, recently celebrated her 98th birthday.

Mrs. Finch was born Oct. 26, 1883 in Yanceyville, moved to Zebulon in 1917 and married Waylon Finch in 1921. She was a member of Zebulon Methodist Church where she was the first woman to receive the Woman's Society of Christian Service pin.

WESLEY

FINCH

○ From: Wake Co, NC Heritage Book - 1983 (40, FH 239)

I - - Edwards - settled in House Creek Precinct, Wake Co, NC

A. James Thomas Edwards b. 15 FEB 1844 d. 8 AUG 1844

md Mary Finch b. MAY 1851 d. 3 MAY 1915 or 1916

They lived in House Creek Precinct and had 17 children.

B. John Edwards

C. Charlie Herndon Edwards b. 13 OCT 1856 d. 27 JAN 1920

D. Lucretia Edwards

It is not known for certain who were the parents of Mary Finch, wife of James Thomas Edwards. In the 1850 Census of Wake County, Western District — taken the year before Mary was born — there were two Finch families: (1) Laban Finch, age 36, a mechanic by trade, who had a wife and several children, and (2) Burton Finch, age 42, a farmer, who had a wife Mary, age 34, and children Wesley 16, Lydia 14, Elizabeth 12, Nancy 10, Catherine 8, Samuel 4, Martha 2, and James 11 months old. What Mary Finch's relationship was to these two families has not been determined.

There were a number of persons named Finch who in the 1880's and 1890's became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church: Arthur Finch, Carrie Finch, Charles Finch, Sarah Finch, Thomas Finch, and Walter Finch. Possibly they were some relation to Mary Finch Edwards.

The 12 children of James Thomas Edwards/Mary Finch are: (10 boys and two girls, not listed in order of birth) Lonnie Edwards, Marcus Edwards, Hailcy Edwards, Demetrius M. Edwards, Frank S. Edwards, James Thomas

Edwards, Grover Edwards, Hubert Edwards, Dallas Edwards, Silas Edwards, Lena Edwards, and Emma Edwards. On 15 August 1890 Lonnie and Marcus Edwards were baptized by the Reverend B.C. Allred, a Methodist minister, and became members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church. Hailcy Edwards (19 January 1880 — 23 September 1897) was baptized into the same church on 27 August 1892.



WILLARD C

FINCH

① Zeludon Record THUR 5 SEP 1996 Zeludon, NC

I - - GLOVER

A. LENORA GLOVER

md () - - FINCH

1. CHRISTINE FINCH

md () - - SHULER

2. WILLIS E. FINCH

3. WILLARD C. FINCH ↑

B. HELEN GLOVER

md () - - SANDERS

**Lenora G. Finch**

Lenora Glover Finch, 91, of Bailey, died Sunday, Sept. 1. Funeral service was Tuesday, Sept. 3, at Bailey Baptist Church. Burial was at Bailey Cemetery.

Surviving: daughter, Christine Shuler of Darrington, Wash.; sons, Willis E. Finch of Bailey, Willard C. Finch of Winterville; sister, Helen Sanders of Spring Hope; five grandchildren; eight great-grandchildren; two great-great-grandchildren.

Memorial contributions may be made to Bailey Baptist Church, 6881 Peele Road, Bailey 27807.

Arrangements by Joyner's Funeral Home.

WILLARD RUDOLPH FINCH

○ Zebulon Record THUR 14 MAY 1998 Zebulon, NC

**Willard R. Finch**

Willard Rudolph Finch, 62, of Zebulon, died Saturday morning, May 9, at his home. Funeral was Monday, May 11, at Bright Funeral Home chapel, Wake Forest. Burial was in Oak Level Christian Church cemetery.

Surviving: wife, Dottie B. Finch; daughter, Deborah Ayscue of Raleigh; son, Michael "Randy" Finch of Raleigh; stepdaughter, Charlotte Joyner of Raleigh; stepsons, Bruce Morris Jr. of Cary, Bill Morris of Raleigh; sister, Linda Grogan of Franklinton; brother, Travis Finch Sr. of Durham; five grandchildren.

WILLIAM FINCH

EDWARDS FAMILY OF HOUSE CREEK TWP - WAKE CO, NC  
 Heritage of nee Mary Elizabeth French b 1851 who  
 married James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918 - RPH 11 FEB 2011  
 [AKA MARTHA FINCH WATKINS POLLARD]

1850 CENSUS - WAKE CO, NC WESTERN DIV

Name FARMER	Age
William Finch <sup>800</sup> 1828	32
Sophrona Finch 1825	25
Rufus Finch 1843	7
Martha Finch 1845	5
Berty Finch 1847	3
Charles Finch 1850	0

1860 CENSUS - WAKE CO, NC. N. WESTERN DIST

Name FARMER	Age
John Watkins <sup>720/7300</sup> 1837	23 NC
Sophronia Watkins 1825	35
William Finch 1842	18
Martha Finch 1844	16
Thomas Finch 1848	12
Mary Finch 1852	8
Penny Finch 1855	5
Ellick Watkins 1859	1
Bolin Watkins 1834	26

1870 CENSUS - WAKE CO, NC HOUSE CRK TWP

Name 1000/500	Age
Martha Watkins 1820	50
Thomas Watkins 1845	25
Charles Watkins 1850	20
* Mary Watkins 1852	18
Penny Watkins 1857	13
Eli Watkins 1860	10
Delia Watkins 1852	18
William Watkins 1864	6

I - - WATKINS

△ A. John H. Watkins 1837-1869

MO (1ST) 28 OCT 1858 ( )

Sophrona HAYES (AKA HAYS) 1825 - 1862

MO (2ND) Martha Helton Finch 1844-1923

△ 1. Alexander L. Watkins (ELICK, ELI) 1858-1941

△ 2. William W. Watkins 1864/1867 - 1907

△ 3. Thomas Watkins b 1845

△ 4. Charles Watkins b 1850

△ 5. Mary Watkins b 1852

△ 6. Penny Watkins b 1857

△ 7. Delia Watkins b 1862

I - - FINCH

△ A. W<sup>m</sup> Finch b 1818

△△ MO (?) Sophrona's

Hayer/Hass 1825-1862

[SHE MO 2ND] (WILLSON) b

△ 1. Rufus Finch 1843

△ 2. Martha Finch b 1845-1923

△ 3. BERTY FINCH b 1847 (THOMAS)

△ 4. Charles Finch b 1850

△ 5. Mary FINCH b 1852

△ 6. Penny Finch b 1855

Finch b 1857

MA, 14 DEC 1870 ( )

Children of Sophronia

Shown as FINCH in 1850 & 1860

and as WATKINS in 1870.

→ Berty in House Creek TWP, W.C., NC in 1880

may be related to MARTHA on 1870 Census ?? - RPH

Czysz Family Tree

Owner: Christina Czysz

John H. Watkins

Birth 1837 in North Carolina, USA  
 Death 1869 in North Carolina, USA

1837 Birth North Carolina, USA

1858 Marriage to Sophrona Hayes Wake County, North Carolina, USA Age: 21

1860 Residence North Western District, Wake County, North Carolina, USA lives with wife, step kids and his 2 kids / Occupation- Farmer Age: 23

1869 Death North Carolina, USA Age: 32

Military Private in Company H of 3rd Regiment, North Carolina Artillery

Family Members

Parents

No Father

No Mother

Show siblings

Spouse & Children

Martha Helton Finch 1844 - 1923

Willie W. Watkins 1867 - 1907

Other Spouse & Children

Sophrona Hayes 1825 - 1862

Alexandria L. Watkins 1858 - 1941

Delia Watkins 1862 - 1890

1880 CENSUS - WAKE CO, NC - HOUSE CRK TWP

Name	Age
△ Andrew Pollard 1855	25
△ John H. Pollard FAT WD 1815	65
△ Louisa Pollard SFSR 1832	48
△ Jams Standly Pollard NEPH 1862	18

LSAMEN STANLEY P

His BIL Alexander Watkins & his SIL Delia Watkins are in his home in 1880 CENSUS

US B?

\* AKA MARY FINCH & MARY FINCH EDWARDS

\*\* - If true then moare John H. W. Watkins married Sophronia and 2nd her daughter Martha - RPH

① Input from Ennis Christine C2752 & RPU 27 FEB 2011

I. <sup>△</sup>William G. Finch

A. <sup>△</sup>Martha Nelson Finch

md() - - POLLARD

i. <sup>△</sup>James Willard Pollard

g. <sup>△</sup>Alma Willette Pollard

md() - - SLATER

ii. <sup>△</sup>Ruby Mae Slater

md() - - Dillard

(I) <sup>△</sup>CHRISTINE DILLARD VS SEALEY

md() - - C2752

B. <sup>△</sup>Mary Elizabeth Finch

md() <sup>△</sup>James Phamar Edwards 1844-1918

s/o <sup>△</sup>Richard Edwards 10 MAY 1807 (WC) - 25 JAN 1889

& <sup>△</sup>ANN SORRELL b 1815

EDWARDS FAMILY OF HOUSE CREEK TWP - WAKE CO, NC  
 Heritage of nee Mary Elizabeth French b 1851 who  
 married James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918 - RPH 11 FEB 2011  
 [AKA MARTHA FINCH WATKINS POLLARD]

1850 CENSUS - WAKE CO, NC WESTERN DIV

Name FARMER	Age
William Finch 1828	32
Sophrona Finch 1825	25
Rufus Finch 1843	7
Martha Finch 1845	5
Berty Finch 1847	3
Charles Finch 1850	0

1860 CENSUS - WAKE CO, NC. N. WESTERN DIST

Name FARMER	Age
John Watkins 1837	23 NC
Sephronia Watkins 1825	35
William Finch 1842	18
Martha Finch 1844	16
Thomas Finch 1848	12
Mary Finch 1852	8
Penny Finch 1855	5
Ellick Watkins 1859	1
Bolin Watkins 1834	26

1870 CENSUS - WAKE CO, NC HOUSE CRK TWP

Name 1000/500	Age
Martha Watkins 1820	50
Thomas Watkins 1845	25
Charles Watkins 1850	20
* Mary Watkins 1852	18
Penny Watkins 1857	13
Eli Watkins 1860	10
Delia Watkins 1852	18
William Watkins 1864	6

I - - WATKINS

△ A. John H. Watkins 1837-1867

MO (1ST) 28 OCT 1858 ( )  
 Sophrona HAYES (AKA  
 HASS) 1825 - 1862

MO (2ND) Martha Hellon  
 Finch 1844-1923

△ 1. Alexander L.  
 Watkins (ELICK, ELI)  
 1858-1941

△ 2. William W. Watkins  
 b 1864/1867 - 1907

△ 3. Thomas Watkins b 1845

△ 4. Charles Watkins b 1850

△ 5. Mary Watkins b 1852

△ 6. Penny Watkins b 1857

△ 7. Delia Watkins b 1862

I - - FINCH

△ A. W<sup>m</sup> Finch b 1818

△△ MO ( ) Sophrone  
 Hayes/Hass 1825-1862

[SHE MO 2ND]  
 (WILLIAM) b  
 △ 1. Rufus Finch 1843

△ 2. Martha Finch  
 b 1845-1923

△ 3. BERTY FINCH  
 b. 1847 (THOMAS)

△ 4. Charles Finch  
 b 1850

△ 5. Mary ELIZABETH  
 Finch b 1852

△ 6. Penny  
 Finch b 1855

Children of Sophrone  
 shown as FINCH

in 1850 & 1860

and as WATKINS  
 in 1870.

Czysz Family Tree Owner: Christina Czysz

**John H. Watkins**  
 Birth 1837 in North Carolina, USA  
 Death 1869 in North Carolina, USA

**Birth**  
 1837 North Carolina, USA

**Marriage to Sophrona Hayes**  
 1858 28 Oct Wake County, North Carolina, USA  
 Age: 21

**Residence**  
 1860 15 Jul North Western District, Wake County, North Carolina, USA  
 Age: 23  
 lives with wife, step kids and his 2 kids / Occupation- Farmer

**Death**  
 1869 North Carolina, USA  
 Age: 32

**Military**  
 Private in Company H of 3rd Regiment, North Carolina Artillery

Family Members

Parents

No Father

No Mother

Show siblings

Spouse & Children

Martha Hellon Finch 1844 - 1923

Willie W. Watkins 1867 - 1907

Other Spouse & Children

Sophrona Hayes 1825 - 1862

Alexandria L. Watkins 1858 - 1941

Delia Watkins 1862 - 1890

\*\* - If true then moare John  
 H. W. Watkins married 1st  
 Sophrone and 2nd her  
 daughter Martha - RPH

1880 CENSUS - WAKE CO, NC - HOUSE CRK TWP

Name	Age
△ Andrew Pollard 1855	25
△ John H. Pollard FAT WD 1815	65
△ Louisa Pollard SPSR 1832	48
△ Jams Standly Pollard NEPH 1862	18

JAMES STANLEY P

→ Berty in House Creek  
 TWP, W.C., NC in 1880  
 may be related to  
 MARTHA in 1870  
 Census ?? - RPH

MA, 14 DEC 1870 ( )  
 James Thomas Edwards 1844-1918  
 His BIL  
 Alexander Watkins & his  
 SIL Delia Watkins are  
 in his home  
 1880 CENSUS

US B?

\* AKA MARY FINCH  
 & MARY FINCH EDWARDS

○ Re Cemetery Preservation - Recent Developments

On 16 JUN 2008 there appeared an article in the Raleigh, NC News & Observer entitled "Maintaining Memory". A copy was sent to RPU by <sup>△</sup> Miley Albert Perry in a 17 JUN 2008 ltr.

The article concerns the efforts of <sup>△</sup> ANN BROSNATHAN age 65 (born abt 1943) and her efforts to preserve two cemeteries pertaining to her ancestors:

#1 <sup>△</sup> FINCH FAMILY CEM - off of Duraleigh Rd in Raleigh at the development called "Olde Raleigh". Ann's parents took her there as a child - one Ancestor.  
△ WILLIAM G. FINCH ↑

#2 A cemetery off of Rock Quarry Road

In addition to featuring Ann the article reports on the outcome of the 2006 Legislative Commission which produced "N.C. CEMETERY SURVEY AND STEWARDSHIP PROGRAM". It now has 2 employees

△ KEVIN DONALD - ARCHAEOLOGIST

△ MARY HOLLS - ARCHIVIST

Article found in Special Subjects File <sup>△</sup> "CEMETERIES - PERPETUAL CARE" - see article for contact information on the individuals/entities mentioned.

WILLIAM T. FINCH

○ EPHEsus BAPT. CH. CEM. WAKE CO, NC -  
FAMILY OF FINCH

---

74 Finch, Blanche M., b. 14 Feb 1886, d. 25 Nov 1960  
25 Finch, William T., b. 1 Jan 1889, d. 14 Nov 1971

WILLIS E

FINCH

① Zelulon Record THUR 5 SEP 1996 Zelulon, NC

I - - GLOVER

A. LENORA GLOVER

md () - - FINCH

1. CHRISTINE FINCH

md () - - SHULER

2. WILLIS E. FINCH ↑

3. WILLARD C. FINCH

B. HELEN GLOVER

md () - - SANDERS

**Lenora G. Finch**

Lenora Glover Finch, 91, of Bailey, died Sunday, Sept. 1. Funeral service was Tuesday, Sept. 3, at Bailey Baptist Church. Burial was at Bailey Cemetery.

Surviving: daughter, Christine Shuler of Darrington, Wash.; sons, Willis E. Finch of Bailey, Willard C. Finch of Winterville; sister, Helen Sanders of Spring Hope; five grandchildren; eight great-grandchildren; two great-great-grandchildren.

Memorial contributions may be made to Bailey Baptist Church, 6881 Peele Road, Bailey 27807.

Arrangements by Joyner's Funeral Home.